

THE
BOOK
OF

COMMON PRAYER
And administration of the
SACRAMENTS:
And other RITES and CER-
EMONIES of the CHURCH
of ENGLAND.

Printed at London by ROBERT
BARNES, Printer to the Kings most
Excellent Majesty: and by the
Assignes of JOHN BELL,
1642.

Cum Privilegio.

The Contents of this Book.

- 1 **A**N A&t for the Uniformity of Common Prayer.
- 2 **A** Proclamation for the Authorizing of the same.
- 3 A Preface.
- 4 Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.
- 5 The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.
- 6 The order how the rest of holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
- 7 Proper Psalms and Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer for Sundayes, and certain Feasts and dayes.
- 8 The Table for the order of the Psalms to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer.
- 9 An Almanack.
- 10 The Table & Kalender for Psalms & Lessons, with necessary rules appertaining to the same.
- 11 The order for Morning and Evening prayer thorowout the year.
- 12 The Letany.
- 13 The Collects, Epistles, and Gospels, to be used at the Ministration of the holy Communion thorowout the year.
- 14 The order of the Ministration of the holy Communion.
- 15 Baptisme both publike and private.
- 16 Confirmation, where also is a Catechisme for children.
- 17 Matrimonic.
- 18 Visitation of the sick.
- 19 The Communion of the sick.
- 20 Buriall.
- 21 The thanksgiving of women after childbirth.
- 22 A commination against sinners, with certain prayers to be used diuers times in the year.

AN ACT FOR THE UNIFORMITIE of COMMON PRAYER, and SERVICE in the CHURCH, and administration of the SACRAMENTS.

WHERE at the death of our late Sovereign Lord, King Edward the sixth, there remained one uniform order of common service and prayers, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one book, intitled, The book of Common prayer, and administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, authorized by Act of Parliament, holden in the fifth and sixth yeeres of our said late Sovereign Lord, King Edward the sixth, intitled, An Act for the uniformity of Common prayer, and administration of the Sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first year of the reign of our late Sovereign Lady, Queen Mary, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the professors of the truth of Christs religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that the said Statute of repeal, and every thing therein contained, onely concerning the said book, and the Service, ad ministration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, contained or appointed, in, or by the said book, shall be void and of none effect, from, and after the feast of the nativity of S. John Baptist next coming. And that the said book, with the order of Service, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and be, from and after the said feast of the nativity of Saint John Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenour and effect of this Statute: any thing in the foresaid Statute of repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it enacted by the Queens Highness, with the assent of the Lords and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers, in any Cathedral or parish Church, or other place within this realm of England, Wales, and the marches of the same, or other the Queens Dominions, shall from and after the feast of the nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, be bounden to say and use the Mattens, Even-song, celebration of the Lords Supper, and administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other Common and open prayer, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said book, so authorized by Parliament in the said fifth and sixth yeeres of the reign of King Edward the sixth, with one alteration or addition of certain Lessons to be used on every Sunday in the year, and the form of the Letany altered and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the communicants, and none other, or otherwise. And that if any man-

ner of Parson, Vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should say or say Common prayer mentioned in the said book, or minister the Sacraments, from and after the feast of the nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said Common prayers, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral or parish Church, or other places, as he should use to minister the same, in such order and form as they be mentioned and set forth in the said book, or shall wilfully or obstinately standing in the same, use any other Rites, Ceremonies, Orders, form, or manner of celebrating of the Lords Supper openly or privily, or Mattens, Even-song, administration of the Sacraments, or other open prayers, then is mentioned and set forth in the said book; *(Open prayer is only to be used)* *this Act, it means that prayer which is for other to come unto or hear, either in common Churches, or private Chappels, or Oratories, commonly called, The Service of the Church;* or shall preach, declare, or speak any thing in the derogation, or depraving of the said book, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall be thereof lawfully convicted, according to the laws of this realm, by verdict of twelve men, or by his own confession, or by the notorious evidence of the fact: shall lose and forfeit to the Queens Highness, her Heirs and Successors, for his first offence, the profit of all his spiriual benefices or promotions, coming or arising in one whole year next after his conviction. And also that the person so convicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six months, without Bail or Mainprize. And if any such person, once convicted of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conviction offend again, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole year, and also shall therefore be deprived of the whole of all his spiriual promotions. And that it shall be lawful to all Patrons or Donors of all and singular the same spiriual promotions, or of any of them, to preferre or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending were dead. And that if any such person or persons, after he shall be twice convicted in form aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then the person so offending, and convicted the third time, shall be deprived of the whole of all his spiriual promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend and be convicted in form aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be beneficed, nor have any spiriual promotion, then then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole year.

An Act for the uniformitie of common prayer,

year next after his conviction, without bail or mainprife. And if any such person, not having any spirituall promotion, after his first conviction, shall offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any person or persons whatsoever, after the said feast of the nativite of *St. John Baptist* next coming, shall in any ceremonies, plays, songs, rimes, or by other open words, declare or speak any thing in the derogation, depraving, or despising of the same book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, or shall by open facts, deed, or by open threatnings, compell, or cause, or otherwise procure, or maintain any parson, vicar, or other minister in any cathedral, or parish church, or in chappell, or in any other place, to sing or say any common or open prayer, or to minister any sacrament, or otherwise, in any other manner and form then is mentioned in the said book, or that by any of the said means shall unlawfully interrupt or let any parson, vicar, or other minister in any cathedral, or parish church, chappell, or any other place, to sing or say common and open prayer, or to minister the sacraments, or any of them, in such manner and form as is mentioned in the said book: that then every such person, being thereof lawfully convicted in form aforesaid, shall forfeit to the queen our sovereign lady, her heirs and successors, for the first offence an hundred marks. And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any such offence, shall offend against any of the last recited offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the queen our sovereign lady, her heirs and successors, four hundred marks. And if any person after he in form aforesaid, shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted, that then every person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence forfeit to our sovereign lady the queen all his goods and chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid within six weeks next after his conviction, that then every person so convicted, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, in stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without bail or mainprife. And if any person or persons, that for his second offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the said sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction and this statute, in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after this said second conviction: that then every person so convicted and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence, in the stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment during twelve moneths, without bail or mainprife. And that from and after the said feast of the nativite of saint *John Baptist* next coming, all and every person and persons inhab-

iting within this realm, or any other the queenes majesties dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, having no lawfull or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavour themselves to resort to their parish church or chappell accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usuall place where common prayer and such service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every sunday, and other dayes ordained and used to be kept as holy dayes: and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of common prayer, preachings, or other service of God there to be used, and ministered, upon pain of punishment by the censures of the church: And also upon pain that every person so offending shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence to be levied by the churchwardens of the parish where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poor of the same parish, of the goods, lands, and tenements of such offender, by way of distress. And for due execution hereof, the queens most excellent majesty, the lords temporal, and all the commons in this present Parliament assembled, doth in Gods name earnestly require, and charge all the Archbishops, and Bishops, and other ordinaries, that they shall endeavour themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof, may be had throughout their diocese and charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith Almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting his good and wholesome law. And for the authority in this behalf, Be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their officers, exercising Ecclesiasticall jurisdiction, as well in place exempt, as not exempt, within their diocesse, shall have full power and authority by this Act, to reform, correct, and punish by censures of the church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their jurisdictions or diocesses, after the said feast of the nativite of saint *John Baptist* next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other law, Statute, Priviledge, Libertie, or provision heretofore made, had or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and every justice of oyer and determiner, or justices of Assise, shall have full power and authority in every of their open and generall Sessions, to enquire, hear, and determine all, and all manner of offences that shall be committed or done contrary to any article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the commission to them directed, and to make proceesse for the execution of the same, as they may do against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and every Arch-bishop and Bishop, shall or may at all time and times at his liberty and pleasure, joyn and associate himself, by virtue of this Act, to the said Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the said Justices of Assise, at every of the said open and generall Sessions to be holden in any place within his diocese, for and to the enquiry, hearing and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the books concerning the said Service, shall at the costs and charges of the

An Act for the uniformitie of common prayer.

the parishioners of every parish and cathedral church, be attained and gotten before the said feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next following: and that all such parishes and cathedral churches, or other places where the said books shall be attained and gotten, before the said feast of the nativity of Saint John Baptist, shall within three weeks next after the said books so attained & gotten, use the said Services, and put the same in use, according to this Act.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no person or persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested, or, for any of the offences above mentioned, hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Act, unless he, or they so offending, be thereof indicted at the next general Sessions, to be holden before any such Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assize, next after any offence committed or done, contrary to the tenour of this Act.

Provided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence above mentioned, shall be tried by their Peers.

Provided also, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Major of London, and all other Majors, Bailiffs, and other head officers, of all and singular cities, Boroughs, and towns corporate, within this Realm, Wales, and the Marches of the same, to the which Justices of Assize do not commonly repaire, shall have full power and authority by virtue of this Act, to enquire, hear, and determine the offences aforesaid, and every of them yearly within fifteen dayes after the feasts of Easter, and Saint Michael the Archangel, in like manner and form as Justices of Assize, and oyer, and determiner may do.

Provided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular Archbishops and Bishops, and every of their Chancellors, Commissioners, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries having any peculiar Ecclesiasticall jurisdiction, shall have full power and authority by virtue of this Act, aswell to enquire in their visitation, Synods, or elsewhere within their jurisdiction, at any other time and

place, to take accusations and informations of all and every the things above mentioned, done, committed or perpetrated within the limits of their jurisdiction and authority, and to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration, or deprivation, or other Censures and Processes, in like sort as heretofore hath been used in like cases by the Queens Ecclesiasticall laws.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, that whatsoever person offending in the premises, shall for the first offence receive punishment at the Ordinary, having a testimoniall thereof under the said Ordinaries seal, shall not for the same offence or offences be convicted before the Justices: and likewise receiving for the said first offence punishment by the Justices, he shall not for the same offence or offences receive punishment of the Ordinary: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, that such ornaments of the church, and of the ministers thereof, shall be retained, and be in use, as was in this church of England by the authority of Parliament in the second year of the reign of King Edward the sixth, until other order shall be therein taken by authority of the Queens Majesty, with the advice of her Commissioners, appointed and authorized under the great Seal of England, for causes Ecclesiasticall, or of the Metropolitane of this Realm: And also that if there shall happen any contempt, or irreverence to be used in the Ceremonies or Rites of the church, by the misusing of the orders appointed in this book: the Queens Majesty may by the like advice of the said Commissioners, or Metropolitane, ordain and publish such further Ceremonies or Rites, as may be mozt for the advancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his church, and the due reverence of Christs holy mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all laws, statutes, and ordinances wherein or whereby any other service, administration of Sacraments, or common prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realm, or any other the Queens dominions and countreys, shall from henceforth utterly be void, and of none effect.

¶ By the King.

¶ A Proclamation for the authorizing of an uniformity of the book of Common Prayer, to be used throughout the Realm.

Although it cannot be unknown to Our Subjects by the former Declarations we have published, what Our purposes and proceedings have been in matters of Religion since Our coming to this Crown: Yet the same being now by Us reduced to a settled form, We have occasion to repeat somewhat of that which hath passed: And now at Our very first entry into the Realm, being entertained and importuned with Informations of sundry Ministers, complaining of the errors and imperfections of the Church here, as well in matter of Doctrine, as of Discipline: Although We had no reason to presume that things were so far amiss, as was pretended, because We had seen the Kingdom under that form of Religion which by Law was established in the days of the late Queen of famous memory, blessed with a peace and prosperity, both extraordinary and of many years continuance (a strong evidence that God was therewith well pleased): Yet because the importunity of the Complainers was great, their affirmations vehement, & the zeal where with the same did seem to be accompanied, very specious: We were moved thereby to make it Our occasion to discharge that duty which is the chiefest of all Kingly duties, that is, to settle the affairs of Religion, and the service of God before their own. Which, while We were in haste to doe, as the contagion of the sickness reigning in Our City of London and other places, would permit an assembly of persons meet for that purpose: Some of those who mistooke the state of Religion here established, presuming more of Our Intents then ever We gave them cause to doe, and transported with humour, began such proceed-

ings, as did rather raise a scandal in the Church, then take offence away. For both they used formes of publique teaching of God not here allowed, held assemblies without Authority, & did other things carrying a very apparent shew of Sedition, more then of zeal: Whom We restrained by a former Proclamation in the month of October last, and gave intimation of the Conference we intended to debate with as much speed as conveniently could be, considering of those things of the Church which accordingly followed in the month of January last at Our Honour of Hampton Court, where before Our Self, and Our Right Council were assembled many of the gravest Bishops and Prelates of the Realm, and many other learned men, as well of those that are conformable to the state of the Church established, as of those that dissented. Among whom, what Our paines were, what Our patience in hearing and replying, and what the forbearance and uprightnesse of Our judgement in determining, We leave to the report of those who heard the same, contenting Our self with the sincerity of Our own heart therein. But We cannot conceal, that the success of that Conference was such, as happeneth to many other things, which moving great expectation before they be entered into, in their issue produce small effects. For we found mighty and vehement Informations supported with so weak and slender proofes as it appeared unto Us and our Council, that there was no cause why any change should have been at all in that which was most unpugned, the Book of Common Prayer, containing the form of the publique service of God here established, neither in the doctrine which ap-
peared

An Act for the uniformity of common prayer.

passed to better use, nor in the Forms and Rites which were justified out of the practice of the Primitive Church. Notwithstanding, We thought meet, with consent of the Bishops and other learned men there present, that some small things might rather be explained then changed, not that the same might not very well have been born with by men, who would have made a reasonable construction of them: but for that in a matter concerning the Service of God We were nice, or rather jealous, that the publique Form thereof should be free, not only from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the common Adversary should have advantage to twist ought therein contained, to another sense then the Church of England intended, nor any troublesome or ignorant person of this Church be able to take the least occasion of cavill against it: And for that purpose gave forth Our Commission under Our great Seal of England, to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, according to the form which the Lawes of this Realm in like case prescribe to be used, to make the said Explanation, and to cause the whole Book of Common prayer, with the same Explanation, to be newly printed. Which being now done, and established anew after so serious a deliberation, although We doubt not, but all our Subjects both Ministers and others, will receive the same with such reverence as appertaineth, and conform themselves thereunto, every way in that which him concerneth: Yet have We thought it necessary, to make known by Proclamation Our authorizing of the same, and to require of every all men, as well Ecclesiasticall as Temporall, to conform themselves unto it, and to the practice thereof, as the onely publique form of serving God, established and allowed to be in this Realm. And the rather,

for that all the learned men who have there present, as well of the Bishops as others, promised their conformity in the practice of it, onely making suit to Us, that some law might be born with for a time.

Wherefore We require all Archbishops, Bishops, and all other publique Ministers, as well Ecclesiasticall as Civil, to do their duties in causing the same to be obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the Lawes of the Realm heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said Book of Common prayer. And We think it also necessary, that the said Archbishops and Bishops, doe each of them in his Provinces and Diocesse take order, that every parish do procure to themselves within such time as they shall think good to limite, one of the said books to be explained. And last of all, We do admonish all men, that hereafter they shall not expect nor attempt any further alteration in the Common and publique form of Gods Service, from this which is now established, for that neither will We give way to any to presume, that Our own judgement having determined in a matter of this weight, shall be swayed to alteration by the frivolous suggestions of any light spirit: neither are We ignorant of the inconveniencies that do arise in Government, by admitting innovation in things once settled by mature deliberation: And how necessary it is to use constancie in the upholding of the publique determinations of States, for that such is the inquietnesse and unsteadfastnesse of some dispositions, affecting every peere new forms of things, as if they should be followed in their inconstancie, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible: whereas the steadfast maintaining of things by good advice established, is the weal of all Common-wealths.

Given at Our Palace of Westminster, the 5. day of March, in the first year of Our reign of England, France, and Ireland, and of Scotland the seven and thirtieth.

God save the King.

A 4

THE

THE PREFACE.

There was never any thing by the wit of man, so well devised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not been corrupted, as (among other things) it may plainly appear by the common prayers in the church, commonly called, Divine service. The first original and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient fathers, he shall finde that the same was not ordained, but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godlinesse. For they so ordered the matter, that the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every year, intending thereby that the clergy, and specially such as were ministers of the congregation, should (by often reading and meditation of Gods word) be stirred up to godlinesse themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were adversaries to the truth. And further, that the people, by daily hearing of holy scripture read in the Church, should continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the love of his true religion. But these many years passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in uncertain stories, legends, responds, verses, with repetitions, commemorations, and synodals, that commonly when any book of the Bible was begun, before three or four chapters were read out, all the rest were unread. And in this sort the book of Esay was begun in Advent, and the book of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were onely begun, and never read thorow. After like sort were other books of holy scripture used. And moreover, whereas Saint Paul would have such language spoken to the people in the church, as they might understand, and have profit by hearing the same, the service in this Church of England (these many years) hath been read in Latine to the people, which they understood not: so that they have heard with their ears onely, and their hearts, spirit and minde have not been edified thereby.

And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient fathers have divided the psalms into seven portions, whereof every one was called a *Nocturne*: now of late time a few of them have been daily said, and often repeated, and the rest utterly omitted.

Moreover, the number and hardnesse of the rules called the *Eye*, and the manifold changings of the service, was the cause, that to turn the book only, was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more businesse to finde out what should be read, then to read it when it was found out. These inconveniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an order, whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readinesse in this matter, here is drawn out a kalendar for that purpose, which is plain and

ease to be understood, wherein (so much as may be) the reading of holy scripture is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece thereof from another. For this cause be cut off anthems, responds, invitatories, and such like things as did break the continuall course of the reading of the scripture. Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must be some rules, therefore certain rules are here set forth, which as they be few in number, so they be plain and ease to be understood. So that here you have an order for prayer (as touching the reading of holy scripture) much agreeable to the minde and purpose of the old fathers, and a great deal more profitable and commodious, then that which of late was used. It is more profitable, because here are left out many things, whereof some be untrue, some uncertain, some vain and superstitious, and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure word of God, the holy scriptures, or that which is evidently grounded upon the same, and that in such a language and order, as is most ease and plain for the understanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortnesse thereof, and for the plainnesse of the order, and for that the rules be few and ease. Furthermore by this order the curates shall need none other books for their publicke services but this book and the Bible: by the means whereof the people shall not be at so great charges for books, as in times past they have been. And where heretofore there hath been great diversity in saying and singing in churches within this realm, some following Salisbury use, some Hereford use, some the use of Bangor, some of York, and some of Lincolne: now from henceforth all the whole realm shall have but one use. And if any will judge this way more painful, because that all things must be read upon the book, whereas before by the reason of so often repetition, they could say many things by heart: if shole men will weigh their labour with the profit and knowledge which daily they shall obtain by reading upon the book, they will not refuse the pain, in consideration of the great profit that shall ensue thereof.

And so far as much as nothing can almost be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use, and practice of the same: to appeale all such diversity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute the things contained in this book, the parties that so doubt, or diversly take any thing, shall always refer to the bishop of the Diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same, so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this book. And if the bishop of the diocese be in doubt, then he may send for the resolution thereof unto the Archbishop.

Though it be appointed in the fore-written preface that all things shall be read and sung in the church in the English tongue, to the end that the congregation may be shrewly edified: yet is it not meant, but when men say morning and evening prayer privately, they may (as) the same in any language that they themselves do understand.

And all priests and deacons shall be bound to say daily the morning and evening prayer, either privately or openly, except they be les by preaching, studying of divinity, or some other urgent cause.

And the curate that ministrerh in every parish church or chappell, being at home, and not being otherwise reasonably letted, shall say the same in the parish church or chappell where he ministrerh, and shall so it a bell thereto a convenient time before he begin, that such as be disposed, may come so to hear Gods word, and so pray with him.



OF CEREMONIES, WHY SOME BE abolished, and some retained.



such Ceremonies as be used in the Church, and have had their beginning by the institution of man: some at the first were of godly intent and purpose devised, and yet at length turned to vanity and superstition: some entered into the Church by undifferent devotion, and such a zeal as was without knowledge, and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuses, which not only for their unprofitableness, but also because they have much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to be cut away, and clean rejected. Other thereto, which although they have been devised by man, yet it is thought good to reserve them still, as well for a decent order in the Church (for the which they were first devised) as because they pertain to Edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the apostle teacheth) ought to be referred. And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony in it self considered, is but a small thing: yet the wilful and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God.

Let all things be done among you, saith S. Paul in a seemly and due order. The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to private men: therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publicke or common order in Christs Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized therunto.

And whereas in this our time the mindes of men are so divers, that some think it a great matter of conscience, to depart from a piece of the least of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to old customs: and again on the other side, some be so newfangled, that they would innovate all things, and so despise the old that nothing can like them but that is new: it was thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please and satisfie either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfie, here be certain causes rendered, why some of the accustomed Ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excess and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter dayes, that the burthen of them was intolerable, whereof S. Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case, concerning that matter, then were the Jews. And be counselled, that such yoke and burden should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to do it.

But what would S. Augustine have said, if he had seen the Ceremonies of late dayes used among us, wherunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This our excessive multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, that they did more con found

and darken, then declare and set forth Christs benefits unto us.

And besides this, Christs Gospel is not a ceremonial Law (as much of Moses Law was) but it is a religion to serve God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedom of the Spirit, being content onely, with those Ceremonies which do serve to a decent order & godly discipline, & such as be apt to stir up the dull minde of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and speciall signification, whereby he might be edified.

Furthermore, a most weightie cause of the abolishment of certain ceremonies was, that they were so far abused, partly by the superstitious blindness of the rude and unlearned, and partly by the unsatiable avarice of such as sought more their own lucre, then the glory of God, that the abuses could not well be taken away, the thing remaining still. But now as concerning these persons, which peradventure will be offended, for that some of the old ceremonies are retained still: if they consider, that without some ceremonies it is not possible to keep any order, or quiet discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceive just cause to reform their judgements. And if they think much that any of the old remain, & would rather have all devised a new: then such men, granting some Ceremonies convenient to be had surely where the old may be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old, onely for their age, without bewraying of their own folly. For in such a case, they ought rather to have reverence unto them for their antiquity, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of unity and concord, then of innovations and new fangleness, which (as much as may be, with the true setting forth of Christ Religion) is alwayes to be elchewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just cause with the Ceremonies reserved to be offended. For as those be taken away which were most abused, and did burthen mens consciences without any cause: so the other that remain, are retained for a discipline and order, which (upon just causes) may be altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equall with Gods Law. And moreover, they be neither dark nor dumb Ceremonies, but are so set forth, that every man may understand what they do mean, and to what use they do serve, so that it is not like that they in time to come should be abused as other have been. And in these our doings we condemn no other Nations, nor prescribe any thing, but to our own people only. For we think it convenient, that every country should use such Ceremonies, as they shall think best to the setting forth of Gods honour and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly living, without error or superstition: And that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceive to be most abused, as in mens ordinances it often chanceth diversly in divers Countreys.

¶ The Table and Kalender expressing the order of Psalms, to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer thorow- out the year, except certain Proper Feasts, as in the Rules following more plainly appear.

¶ The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.

The Psalter shall be read thorow once every month. And because that some months be longer then some other be, it is thought good to make them even by this means. To every month shall be appointed, as concerning this purpose, 30 or thirty dayes.

And because January and March have one day above the said number, and February which is placed between them both, hath only xxviii. dayes: February shall borrow of either of the Months of January and March one day: and so the Psalter which shall be read in February, must begin at the last day of January, and end the first day of March.

And whereas May, July, August, October and December have xxxi. dayes apiece: it is ordered that the Psalms shall be read the last day of the said months, which were read the day before, so that the Psalter may begin again the first day of the next month ensuing.

Now to know what Psalms shall be read every day, look in the Kalender the number that is appointed for the Psalms, and then finde the same number in this Table placed at the end of the Kalender for that purpose: and upon that number shall you see what Psalms shall be said at Morning and Evening prayer.

And where the Cant. Psalm is divided into xiii. portions, and is ordered to be read at one time: it is so ordered that at one time shall not be read above four or five of the said portions, as you shall perceive to be noted in this Table following.

And here is also to be noted, that in this Table, and in all other parts of the Service, where any Psalms are appointed, the number is expressed after the great English Bible, which from the ix. Psalm, unto the Cantuill. Psalm, following the division of the Hebrews, doth vary in numbers from the common Latine translation.

¶ The order how the rest of the holy Scripture (besides the Psalms) is appointed to be read.

The Old testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shall be read thorow every year once, except certain Books and Chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore are left unread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shall be read over orderly every year thrice, beside the Epistles and Gospels: except the Revelation, out of the which there be rarely certain Lessons appointed upon divers proper Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read every day, finde the day of the month in the Kalender following, and there ye shall perceive the Books and Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Evening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalms or Lessons appointed for the Sundays, or for any Feast, movable or unmovable: then the Psalms and Lessons appointed in the Kalender, shall be counted for that time.

Ye must note also, that the Collected Epistle, and Gospel, appointed for the Sunday, shall serve all the week after, except there fall some Feast that hath his proper.

When the years of our Lord may be divided into four even parts, which is every fourth year, then the Sunday letter leapeth, and that year the Psalms and Lessons which serve for the 23. day of February, shall be read again the day following, except it be Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the Old Testament appointed in the Table serving to that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any Lesson, Epistle or Gospel is not expressed, there ye must begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

And wheresoever is not expressed how far shall be read: there ye shall read to the end of the Chapter.

Item, so often as the first Chapter of S. Matthew is read, either for Lesson or Gospel, ye shall begin the same at verse 18. *Now the birth of Jesus Christ, &c.* And the third Chapter of S. Lukes Gospel shall be read unto the middle of verse xxiij. *Bring us now supplicated the son of Joseph, &c.*

¶ PROPER

¶ Proper Lessons to be read for the first Lessons both at Morning and Evening Prayer, on the Sundayes thorough out the year, and for some also the second Lessons.

Sundayes of *g* Mattheu. *g* Houghing.

<i>Sundayes of</i>	<i>g</i> Mattheu.	<i>g</i> Houghing.
<i>Advent.</i>		
1	Isiah 1.	Isiah 2.
2	5	24
3	25	26
4	30	30
<i>Sundayes of</i>		
<i>the Christ-</i>		
<i>mas.</i>		
1	Isiah 27.	Isiah 28.
2	41	43
<i>Sundayes of</i>		
<i>the E-</i>		
<i>phany.</i>		
1	Isiah 44.	Isiah 45.
2	51	53
3	55	56
4	57	58
5	59	64
<i>Evange-</i>		
<i>lize.</i>	Gen. 1.	Gen. 2.
<i>Evangeliz-</i>		
<i>ation.</i>	Gen. 3.	Gen. 6.
<i>Evangeliz-</i>	9	23
<i>ation.</i>		
<i>Lent.</i>		
1. Sunday.	Gen. 19.	Gen. 22.
2	27	24
3	29	42
4	45	47
5	Exod. 3.	Exod. 5.
6	9	10
<i>After day.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Exod. 12.	Exod. 14.
2. Lesson.	Rom. 6.	Act. 2.

¶ Sundayes after Trinity.

	<i>g</i> Mattheu.	<i>g</i> Houghing.
<i>The first.</i>		
1	Isiah 10.	Isiah 23.
2	Judg. 4.	Judg. 5.
3	1. Sam. 2.	1. Sam. 3.
4	1. Sam. 10.	1. Sam. 15.
5	17	17
6	2. Sam. 12.	2. Sam. 21.
7	23	24
8	1. King. 13.	1. King. 17.
9	18	19
10	21	22
11	2. King. 3.	2. King. 9.
12	10	18
13	19	23
14	Jerem. 9.	Jerem. 22.
15	35	36
16	Ezek. 2.	Ezek. 14.
17	16	18
18	20	24
19	Dan. 3.	Daniel 6.
20	Isaiah 2.	Micah 6.
21	Habak. 2.	Prov. 1.
22	Psalm. 2.	3
23	11	13
24	13	14
25	15	16
26	17	19

¶ LESSONS Proper for Holy-dayes.

¶ Sundayes after Easter.

	<i>g</i> Mattheu.	<i>g</i> Houghing.
<i>The first</i>		
1	Numbers 16.	Num. 20.
2	23	25
3	Deut. 4.	Deut. 5.
4	5	7
5	8	9
<i>Sundayes after</i>		
<i>Ascension</i>		
<i>day.</i>	Deut. 12.	Deut. 19.
<i>Whitsunday</i>		
1. Lesson.	Deut. 16.	Wisd. 1.
2. Lesson.	Act. 10. Then Peter opened his mouth, &c.	Act. 19. It for- tuned, &c. was, After that, &c.
<i>Trinity Sun-</i>		
<i>day.</i>	Gen. 18.	Isaiah 1.
1. Lesson.	March. 9.	
2. Lesson.		

	<i>g</i> Mattheu.	<i>g</i> Houghing.
<i>S. Andrew.</i>	Proverbs 20.	Proverbs 21.
<i>S. Peter. Ap.</i>	23	24
<i>Nativity of</i>		
<i>Christ.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Isa. 9.	Isa. 9. God spoke once again to Achaz.
2. Lesson.	Luke 2. And unto men good will.	Luke 2. The kindness love, &c. was facilitate.
<i>S. James.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Prov. 28.	Eccles. 4.
2. Lesson.	Act. 6. and 7. Steven fell of faith, &c. was And when for- tie years, &c.	Act. 7. When fourty years were, &c. was Steven full of the holy Ghost, &c.
<i>S. John.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Eccles. 5.	Eccles. 6.
2. Lesson.	Revel. 1.	Revel. 22.

Proper Lessons.

	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>
<i>Innocents day.</i>	<i>Jerc. 31. unto</i>	<i>Wild. 1.</i>	<i>Afternoon day.</i>	<i>Deut. 19.</i>
<i>Conception.</i>	<i>Moreover I heard Ephraim</i>		<i>Monday in Whitsun week.</i>	
<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Gen. 17.</i>	<i>Deut. 19. unto And now Israel, &c.</i>	<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Gen. 11. unto These are the generations of Sem.</i>
<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Rom. 2.</i>	<i>Colof. 2.</i>		<i>Nu. 11. Gather unto me, &c. unto Moiss and the, &c.</i>
<i>Appharite.</i>				
<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Ifai. 40.</i>	<i>Ifai. 49.</i>	<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>1. Cor. 12.</i>
<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Luk. 2. unto So that hee was supposed to be, &c.</i>	<i>John 2. unto After this he went to Capernaum.</i>	<i>Tuesday in Whitsun week.</i>	<i>1. Sam. 19. David came to Sammel, &c.</i>
<i>Conversion of S. Paul.</i>			<i>S. Barnabe.</i>	<i>Deut. 30.</i>
<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Wild. 5.</i>	<i>Wild. 6.</i>	<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Eccles. 12.</i>
<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Actes 22. unto They heard him.</i>	<i>Actes 26.</i>	<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Actes 15. unto After certain dayes.</i>
<i>Purification of Mary.</i>			<i>S. Job. Baptist.</i>	
	<i>Wild. 9.</i>	<i>Wild. 12.</i>	<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Malta. 3.</i>
<i>S. Matthias.</i>			<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Matth. 13. When Jofas, &c.</i>
	<i>Wild. 19.</i>	<i>Eccles. 1.</i>		
<i>Annunciati on of Mary.</i>			<i>S. Peter.</i>	<i>Eccles. 15.</i>
	<i>Eccles. 2.</i>	<i>Eccles. 3.</i>	<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Actes 3.</i>
<i>Wednes. before Easter.</i>	<i>Hofea 13.</i>	<i>Hofea 14.</i>	<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Eccles. 19.</i>
<i>Thurs. before Easter.</i>	<i>Daniel 9.</i>	<i>Jer. 31.</i>	<i>S. James.</i>	<i>Actes 4.</i>
				<i>Eccles. 22.</i>
<i>Good Friday.</i>	<i>Gen. 22.</i>	<i>Ifai. 53.</i>	<i>S. Bartholomew.</i>	<i>23</i>
<i>Easter Eve.</i>	<i>Zach. 9.</i>	<i>Exod. 13.</i>	<i>S. Mattheu.</i>	<i>35</i>
			<i>S. Michael.</i>	<i>39</i>
<i>Mon. in Easter week.</i>			<i>S. Luke.</i>	<i>51</i>
<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Exod. 16.</i>	<i>Exod. 17.</i>	<i>Simon and Jude.</i>	<i>Job 24. 25.</i>
<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Matth. 28.</i>	<i>Actes 3.</i>	<i>All S. saints.</i>	<i>Job 42.</i>
<i>Tues. in Easter week.</i>				
<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Exod. 20.</i>	<i>Exod. 32.</i>	<i>1. Lesson.</i>	<i>Wild. 3. unto Blessed is rather the, &c.</i>
<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Luke 24. unto And behold two of them.</i>	<i>1. Cor. 15.</i>		<i>Wild. 5. unto His jealousie also.</i>
<i>S. Mark.</i>			<i>2. Lesson.</i>	<i>Hebr. 11. 12. Revelation 19. S. S. unto, And I saw an Angel stand.</i>
<i>Philip and Jacobi.</i>	<i>Eccles. 4.</i>	<i>Eccles. 9.</i>		
	<i>Eccles. 7.</i>	<i>Eccles. 9.</i>		

¶ Proper Psalms on certain dayes.

	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>		<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>
<i>Christmas day.</i>	<i>Pfalm 19.</i>	<i>Pfalm 89.</i>	<i>Afternoon day.</i>	<i>Pfalm 8.</i>	<i>Pfalm 24.</i>
	<i>45</i>	<i>110</i>		<i>15</i>	<i>68</i>
	<i>85</i>	<i>132</i>		<i>31</i>	<i>108</i>
<i>Easter day.</i>	<i>2</i>	<i>113</i>	<i>Whitsunday</i>	<i>43</i>	<i>104</i>
	<i>57</i>	<i>114</i>		<i>67</i>	<i>145</i>
	<i>118</i>	<i>118</i>			



THE ORDER OF THE Psalms to be said at Morn- ing and Evening Prayer.

Morning Prayer,

I. ii. iii. iiii. v.
ix. x. xi.
xv. xvi. xvii.
xix. xx. xxi.
xxiii. xxv. xxvi.
xxx. xxxi.
xxxv. xxxvi.
xxxviii. xxxix. lx.
xl. xli. xlii.
l. li. lii.
lvi. lvii. lviii.
lxi. lxii. lxiii.
lxviii.
lxxi. lxxii.
lxxv. lxxvi. lxxvii.
lxxix. lxxx. lxxxi.
lxxxvi. lxxxvii. lxxxviii.
xc. xci. xcii.
xcv. xcvi. xcvi.
cli. clii.
cv.
cvii.
cx. cxl. cxll. cxlii.
cxvi. cxvii. cxviii.
Inde v.
Inde v.
cxxx. cxxi. cxxii. cxxiii. cxxiiii.
cxxxii. cxxxiii. cxxxiiii. cxxxv.
cxxxix. cxi. cxli.
cxliii. cxlv. cxlvi.

Evening Prayer,

vi. vii. viii.
xii. xiii. xiiii.
xviii.
xxii. xxiii.
xxvii. xxviii. xxix.
xxxii. xxxiii. xxxiiii.
xxxvii.
xli. xlii. xliii.
xlvi. xlvii. xlix.
liii. liiit. lv.
lix. lx. lxi.
lxv. lxvi. lxvii.
lxix. lxx.
lxxiii. lxxiiii.
lxxviii.
lxxxi. lxxxii. lxxxiii. lxxxv.
lxxxix.
xcii. xciii.
xcviii. xcix. c. ci.
cii.
cvii.
cviii. cix.
cxiii. cxv.
cxix. Inde liii.
Inde liii.
Inde liii. (cxxxv.)
cxxxvi. cxxxvii. cxxxviii. cxxxix. cxxx.
cxxxvi. cxxxvii. cxxxviii.
cxlii. cxliii.
cxlvii. cxlviii. cxlix. c.

¶ An Almanack for xxxviii. yeere.

The year of our Lord.	The Golden Number.	The Dominical Letter.	Septemb.	The first day of Leue.	Ende day.	Michaelmas.	Whitsun.	Advent.	Advent.
1633	xix	F	17. Febr.	6. March	1. April	16. May	30. May	9. June	1. Decem
1634	i	M	18. Febr.	19. Febr.	2	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1635	ii	D	19. Janu.	11. Febr.	29. Mar.	18	7	17	29
1636	iii	C	14. Febr.	1. March	17. April	28	26	5. June	27
1637	iiii	B	5	18. Febr.	9	14	18	28. May	2. Decem
1638	v	G	11. Janu.	7	25. Mar.	29. April	23	12	8
1639	vi	F	10. Febr.	27	14. April	19. May	13	1. June	1
1640	vii	E	3	19	5	14	24	24. May	19. Nov.
1641	viii	D	11. Febr.	10. Mar.	25	30	3. June	13. June	28
1642	ix	C	6	13. Febr.	10	19	19. May	29. May	27
1643	x	A	29. Janu.	15	2	7	11	21	3. Decem
1644	xi	G	18. Febr.	6. March	21	26	30	9. June	1
1645	xii	F	19. Febr.	19. Febr.	11	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1646	xiii	E	3	11	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1647	xiiii	D	25. Janu.	11	18. April	23	27	6. June	28
1648	xv	C	14. Febr.	3. March	18. April	7	11	21. May	1. Decem
1649	xvi	B	30. Janu.	16. Febr.	2	7	11	21	2
1650	xvii	G	21	7	25. Mar.	29. April	23	13	8
1651	xviii	F	10. Febr.	27. Febr.	14. April	19. May	13	1. June	1
1652	xix	E	28. Janu.	13	30. Mar.	4	8	18. May	10. Nov.
1653	i	D	15. Febr.	3. March	18. April	23	27	6. June	28
1654	ii	C	6	13. Febr.	10	19	19	29. May	27
1655	iii	B	23. Janu.	8	26. Mar.	30. April	24	14	3. Decem
1656	iiii	G	11. Febr.	28	15. April	20. May	14	3. June	2
1657	v	F	3	20	5	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1658	vi	D	25. Janu.	11	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1659	vii	C	7. Febr.	24	11. April	16	20	30	28
1660	viii	B	31. Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27
1661	ix	A	19. Febr.	7. March	22	27	31	10. June	1. Decem
1662	x	F	10	27. Febr.	14	19	23	2	1
1663	xi	E	26. Janu.	13	30. Mar.	4	8	18. May	10. Nov.
1664	xii	D	15. Febr.	4. March	19. April	24	28	7. June	29
1665	xiii	C	7	24. Febr.	10	15	19	29. May	27
1666	xiiii	B	22. Janu.	8	26. Mar.	30. April	24	14	3. Decem
1667	xv	G	11. Febr.	28	15. April	20. May	14	3. June	2
1668	xvi	F	3	20	5	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1669	xvii	D	29. Janu.	15	22. Mar.	26. April	20	29. Nov.	1
1670	xviii	C	7. Febr.	24	11. April	16. May	20	30	28
1671	xix	B	30. Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27

¶ THE GOLDEN NUMBER.

The Golden Number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with Letters of gold, right at the day whereon the Moon changed: and it is the space of 19. years, in the which the Moon returneth to the self same day of the year of the Sunne: and therefore is also called the Cycle of the Moon, in the which the Solstices and Equinoxials do return to all one point in the Zodiacke.

To finde it every year, you must adde one year to the year of Christ (for Christ was born one year of the 19. already past) then divide the whole by 19. and that which remaineth is the Golden Number for that year: if there be no surplusage, it is then 19.

¶ Note that the Golden Number and Dominical Letter doth change every year the first day of January.

¶ Note also that the year of our Lord beginneth the 25. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the Virgin Mary.

¶ January

7 JANUARY hath xxvi. dayes.

		Mon. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. <i>Leſa.</i>	2. <i>Leſa.</i>	1. <i>Leſa.</i>	2. <i>Leſa.</i>
		Gen. 1.	Rom. 1.	Gen. 1.	Rom. 1.
1	A	1	1	1	1
2	B	2	2	2	2
3	C	3	3	3	3
4	D	4	4	4	4
5	E	5	5	5	5
6	F	6	6	6	6
7	G	7	7	7	7
8	H	8	8	8	8
9	I	9	9	9	9
10	J	10	10	10	10
11	K	11	11	11	11
12	L	12	12	12	12
13	M	13	13	13	13
14	N	14	14	14	14
15	O	15	15	15	15
16	P	16	16	16	16
17	Q	17	17	17	17
18	R	18	18	18	18
19	S	19	19	19	19
20	T	20	20	20	20
21	U	21	21	21	21
22	V	22	22	22	22
23	W	23	23	23	23
24	X	24	24	24	24
25	Y	25	25	25	25
26	Z	26	26	26	26
27	A	27	27	27	27
28	B	28	28	28	28
29	C	29	29	29	29
30	D	30	30	30	30
31	E	31	31	31	31

7 MARCH hath xxvi. dayes.

		Mon. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. <i>Leſa.</i>	2. <i>Leſa.</i>	1. <i>Leſa.</i>	2. <i>Leſa.</i>
		Gen. 1.	Rom. 1.	Gen. 1.	Rom. 1.
1	A	1	1	1	1
2	B	2	2	2	2
3	C	3	3	3	3
4	D	4	4	4	4
5	E	5	5	5	5
6	F	6	6	6	6
7	G	7	7	7	7
8	H	8	8	8	8
9	I	9	9	9	9
10	J	10	10	10	10
11	K	11	11	11	11
12	L	12	12	12	12
13	M	13	13	13	13
14	N	14	14	14	14
15	O	15	15	15	15
16	P	16	16	16	16
17	Q	17	17	17	17
18	R	18	18	18	18
19	S	19	19	19	19
20	T	20	20	20	20
21	U	21	21	21	21
22	V	22	22	22	22
23	W	23	23	23	23
24	X	24	24	24	24
25	Y	25	25	25	25
26	Z	26	26	26	26
27	A	27	27	27	27
28	B	28	28	28	28
29	C	29	29	29	29
30	D	30	30	30	30
31	E	31	31	31	31

7 FEBRUARY hath xxviii. dayes.

		Mon. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. <i>Leſa.</i>	2. <i>Leſa.</i>	1. <i>Leſa.</i>	2. <i>Leſa.</i>
		Ex. 1.	Mar. 1.	Ex. 1.	Mar. 1.
1	A	1	1	1	1
2	B	2	2	2	2
3	C	3	3	3	3
4	D	4	4	4	4
5	E	5	5	5	5
6	F	6	6	6	6
7	G	7	7	7	7
8	H	8	8	8	8
9	I	9	9	9	9
10	J	10	10	10	10
11	K	11	11	11	11
12	L	12	12	12	12
13	M	13	13	13	13
14	N	14	14	14	14
15	O	15	15	15	15
16	P	16	16	16	16
17	Q	17	17	17	17
18	R	18	18	18	18
19	S	19	19	19	19
20	T	20	20	20	20
21	U	21	21	21	21
22	V	22	22	22	22
23	W	23	23	23	23
24	X	24	24	24	24
25	Y	25	25	25	25
26	Z	26	26	26	26
27	A	27	27	27	27
28	B	28	28	28	28
29	C	29	29	29	29
30	D	30	30	30	30
31	E	31	31	31	31

7 APRIL hath xxx. dayes.

		Mon. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. <i>Leſa.</i>	2. <i>Leſa.</i>	1. <i>Leſa.</i>	2. <i>Leſa.</i>
		Ex. 1.	John. 1.	Ex. 1.	John. 1.
1	A	1	1	1	1
2	B	2	2	2	2
3	C	3	3	3	3
4	D	4	4	4	4
5	E	5	5	5	5
6	F	6	6	6	6
7	G	7	7	7	7
8	H	8	8	8	8
9	I	9	9	9	9
10	J	10	10	10	10
11	K	11	11	11	11
12	L	12	12	12	12
13	M	13	13	13	13
14	N	14	14	14	14
15	O	15	15	15	15
16	P	16	16	16	16
17	Q	17	17	17	17
18	R	18	18	18	18
19	S	19	19	19	19
20	T	20	20	20	20
21	U	21	21	21	21
22	V	22	22	22	22
23	W	23	23	23	23
24	X	24	24	24	24
25	Y	25	25	25	25
26	Z	26	26	26	26
27	A	27	27	27	27
28	B	28	28	28	28
29	C	29	29	29	29
30	D	30	30	30	30

¶ MAY hath xxxj. dayes.

		Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
b	Phil.	Eccl.7	Act.8	Eccl.9	Inde
c	Facob.	1.Ki.9	28	1.Ki.10	Rom.1
d	Invent.	11	Mat.1	13	3
e	of the	13	2	14	3
f	croffe.	23	3	16	4
g	Jo.Port	17	4	18	5
h	A	19	5	20	6
i	b	21	6	22	7
j	c	23	7	24	8
k	d	3	8	4	9
l	e	5	9	6	10
m	f	7	10	8	11
n	g	9	11	10	12
o	h	11	12	12	13
p	i	13	13	14	14
q	j	15	14	16	15
r	k	17	15	18	16
s	l	19	16	20	17
t	m	21	17	22	18
u	n	23	18	24	19
v	o	25	19	26	20
w	p	27	20	28	21
x	q	29	21	30	22
y	r	31	22	1	23
z	s	1	23	2	24
a	t	3	24	3	25
b	u	5	25	4	26
c	v	7	26	5	27
d	w	9	27	6	28
e	x	11	28	7	29
f	y	13	29	8	30
g	z	15	30	9	31
h	a	17	31	10	1
i	b	19	1	11	2
j	c	21	2	12	3
k	d	23	3	13	4
l	e	25	4	14	5
m	f	27	5	15	6
n	g	29	6	16	7
o	h	31	7	17	8
p	i	1	8	18	9
q	j	3	9	19	10
r	k	5	10	20	11
s	l	7	11	21	12
t	m	9	12	22	13
u	n	11	13	23	14
v	o	13	14	24	15
w	p	15	15	25	16
x	q	17	16	26	17
y	r	19	17	27	18
z	s	21	18	28	19
a	t	23	19	29	20
b	u	25	20	30	21
c	v	27	21	31	22
d	w	29	22	1	23
e	x	31	23	2	24
f	y	1	24	3	25
g	z	3	25	4	26
h	a	5	26	5	27
i	b	7	27	6	28
j	c	9	28	7	29
k	d	11	29	8	30
l	e	13	30	9	31
m	f	15	31	10	1
n	g	17	1	11	2
o	h	19	2	12	3
p	i	21	3	13	4
q	j	23	4	14	5
r	k	25	5	15	6
s	l	27	6	16	7
t	m	29	7	17	8
u	n	31	8	18	9
v	o	1	9	19	10
w	p	3	10	20	11
x	q	5	11	21	12
y	r	7	12	22	13
z	s	9	13	23	14
a	t	11	14	24	15
b	u	13	15	25	16
c	v	15	16	26	17
d	w	17	17	27	18
e	x	19	18	28	19
f	y	21	19	29	20
g	z	23	20	30	21
h	a	25	21	31	22
i	b	27	22	1	23
j	c	29	23	2	24
k	d	31	24	3	25
l	e	1	25	4	26
m	f	3	26	5	27
n	g	5	27	6	28
o	h	7	28	7	29
p	i	9	29	8	30
q	j	11	30	9	31
r	k	13	31	10	1
s	l	15	1	11	2
t	m	17	2	12	3
u	n	19	3	13	4
v	o	21	4	14	5
w	p	23	5	15	6
x	q	25	6	16	7
y	r	27	7	17	8
z	s	29	8	18	9
a	t	31	9	19	10
b	u	1	10	20	11
c	v	3	11	21	12
d	w	5	12	22	13
e	x	7	13	23	14
f	y	9	14	24	15
g	z	11	15	25	16
h	a	13	16	26	17
i	b	15	17	27	18
j	c	17	18	28	19
k	d	19	19	29	20
l	e	21	20	30	21
m	f	23	21	31	22
n	g	25	22	1	23
o	h	27	23	2	24
p	i	29	24	3	25
q	j	31	25	4	26
r	k	1	26	5	27
s	l	3	27	6	28
t	m	5	28	7	29
u	n	7	29	8	30
v	o	9	30	9	31
w	p	11	31	10	1
x	q	13	1	11	2
y	r	15	2	12	3
z	s	17	3	13	4
a	t	19	4	14	5
b	u	21	5	15	6
c	v	23	6	16	7
d	w	25	7	17	8
e	x	27	8	18	9
f	y	29	9	19	10
g	z	31	10	20	11
h	a	1	11	21	12
i	b	3	12	22	13
j	c	5	13	23	14
k	d	7	14	24	15
l	e	9	15	25	16
m	f	11	16	26	17
n	g	13	17	27	18
o	h	15	18	28	19
p	i	17	19	29	20
q	j	19	20	30	21
r	k	21	21	31	22
s	l	23	22	1	23
t	m	25	23	2	24
u	n	27	24	3	25
v	o	29	25	4	26
w	p	31	26	5	27
x	q	1	27	6	28
y	r	3	28	7	29
z	s	5	29	8	30
a	t	7	30	9	31
b	u	9	31	10	1
c	v	11	1	11	2
d	w	13	2	12	3
e	x	15	3	13	4
f	y	17	4	14	5
g	z	19	5	15	6
h	a	21	6	16	7
i	b	23	7	17	8
j	c	25	8	18	9
k	d	27	9	19	10
l	e	29	10	20	11
m	f	31	11	21	12
n	g	1	12	22	13
o	h	3	13	23	14
p	i	5	14	24	15
q	j	7	15	25	16
r	k	9	16	26	17
s	l	11	17	27	18
t	m	13	18	28	19
u	n	15	19	29	20
v	o	17	20	30	21
w	p	19	21	31	22
x	q	21	22	1	23
y	r	23	23	2	24
z	s	25	24	3	25
a	t	27	25	4	26
b	u	29	26	5	27
c	v	31	27	6	28
d	w	1	28	7	29
e	x	3	29	8	30
f	y	5	30	9	31
g	z	7	31	10	1
h	a	9	1	11	2
i	b	11	2	12	3
j	c	13	3	13	4
k	d	15	4	14	5
l	e	17	5	15	6
m	f	19	6	16	7
n	g	21	7	17	8
o	h	23	8	18	9
p	i	25	9	19	10
q	j	27	10	20	11
r	k	29	11	21	12
s	l	31	12	22	13
t	m	1	13	23	14
u	n	3	14	24	15
v	o	5	15	25	16
w	p	7	16	26	17
x	q	9	17	27	18
y	r	11	18	28	19
z	s	13	19	29	20
a	t	15	20	30	21
b	u	17	21	31	22
c	v	19	22	1	23
d	w	21	23	2	24
e	x	23	24	3	25
f	y	25	25	4	26
g	z	27	26	5	27
h	a	29	27	6	28
i	b	31	28	7	29
j	c	1	29	8	30
k	d	3	30	9	31
l	e	5	31	10	1
m	f	7	1	11	2
n	g	9	2	12	3
o	h	11	3	13	4
p	i	13	4	14	5
q	j	15	5	15	6
r	k	17	6	16	7
s	l	19	7	17	8
t	m	21	8	18	9
u	n	23	9	19	10
v	o	25	10	20	11
w	p	27	11	21	12
x	q	29	12	22	13
y	r	31	13	23	14
z	s	1	14	24	15
a	t	3	15	25	16
b	u	5	16	26	17
c	v	7	17	27	18
d	w	9	18	28	19
e	x	11	19	29	20
f	y	13	20	30	21
g	z	15	21	31	22
h	a	17	22	1	23
i	b	19	23	2	24
j	c	21	24	3	25
k	d	23	25	4	26
l	e	25	26	5	27
m	f	27	27	6	28
n	g	29	28	7	29
o	h	31	29	8	30
p	i	1	30	9	31
q	j	3	31	10	1
r	k	5	1	11	2
s	l	7	2	12	3
t	m	9	3	13	4
u	n	11	4	14	5
v	o	13	5	15	6
w	p	15	6	16	7
x	q	17	7	17	8
y	r	19	8	18	9
z	s	21	9	19	10
a	t	23	10	20	11
b	u	25	11	21	12
c	v	27	12	22	13
d	w	29	13	23	14
e	x	31	14	24	15
f	y	1	15	25	16
g	z	3	16	26	17
h	a	5	17	27	18
i	b	7	18	28	19
j	c	9	19	29	20
k	d	11	20	30	21
l	e	13	21	31	22
m	f	15	22	1	23
n	g	17	23	2	24
o	h	19	24	3	25
p	i	21	25	4	26
q	j	23	26	5	27
r	k	25	27	6	28
s	l	27	28	7	29
t	m	29	29	8	30
u	n	31	30	9	31

SEPTEMBER hath xxx. days. NOVEMBER hath xxx. days.

SEPTEMBER hath xxx. days.					NOVEMBER hath xxx. days.				
Mon. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.			Mon. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.		
1. Lef.	2. Lef.	1. Lef.	2. Lef.		1. Lef.	2. Lef.	1. Lef.	2. Lef.	
1 f Gylas.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.
2 A	Joel. 1.	3	Joel. 1.	3	2 A	16	17	18	19
3 b	Am. 3.	4	Am. 1.	4	3 b	18	19	20	21
4 c	Am. 3.	5	Am. 1.	5	4 c	20	21	22	23
5 d	Am. 3.	6	Am. 1.	6	5 d	22	23	24	25
6 e	Am. 3.	7	Am. 1.	7	6 e	24	25	26	27
7 f	Enur. b.	8	Enur. b.	8	7 f	26	27	28	29
8 g	Nat. of Obad.	9	Nat. of Obad.	9	8 g	27	28	29	30
9 h	Mary.	10	Mary.	10	9 h	29	30	1. Th.	2. Th.
10 i	Mic. 1.	11	Mic. 1.	11	10 i	31	1. Th.	2. Th.	3. Th.
11 j	3	12	3	12	11 j	33	34	35	36
12 k	5	13	5	13	12 k	35	36	37	38
13 l	7	14	7	14	13 l	37	38	39	40
14 m	Nah. 1.	15	Nah. 1.	15	14 m	39	40	41	42
15 n	Hab. 1.	16	Hab. 1.	16	15 n	41	42	43	44
16 o	Zeph. 1.	17	Zeph. 1.	17	16 o	43	44	45	46
17 p	Zeph. 1.	18	Zeph. 1.	18	17 p	45	46	47	48
18 q	Hag. 1.	19	Hag. 1.	19	18 q	47	48	49	50
19 r	Zec. 1.	20	Zec. 1.	20	19 r	49	50	51	52
20 s	4. s.	21	4. s.	21	20 s	51	52	53	54
21 t	Ecc. 37	22	Ecc. 37	22	21 t	53	54	55	56
22 u	Zec. 7.	23	Zec. 7.	23	22 u	55	56	57	58
23 v	2	24	2	24	23 v	57	58	59	60
24 w	11	25	11	25	24 w	59	60	61	62
25 x	13	26	13	26	25 x	61	62	63	64
26 y	Cyprian. Mal. 1.	27	Cyprian. Mal. 1.	27	26 y	63	64	65	66
27 z	3	28	3	28	27 z	65	66	67	68
28 a	Tob. 1.	29	Tob. 1.	29	28 a	67	68	69	70
29 b	Ecc. 2.	30	Ecc. 2.	30	29 b	69	70	71	72
30 c	Hierom. Tob. 3.	31	Hierom. Tob. 3.	31	30 c	71	72	73	74

OCTOBER hath xxxj. days. DECEMBER hath xxxj. days.

OCTOBER hath xxxj. days.					DECEMBER hath xxxj. days.				
Mon. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.			Mon. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.		
1. Lef.	2. Lef.	1. Lef.	2. Lef.		1. Lef.	2. Lef.	1. Lef.	2. Lef.	
1 A Remig.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1 A	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.	1. Lef.
2 B	Tob. 7.	5	Tob. 7.	5	2 B	16	17	18	19
3 C	9	6	9	6	3 C	18	19	20	21
4 D	11	7	11	7	4 D	20	21	22	23
5 E	13	8	13	8	5 E	22	23	24	25
6 F Faich.	Judith.	9	Judith.	9	6 F	25	26	27	28
7 G	3	10	3	10	7 G	27	28	29	30
8 H	5	11	5	11	8 H	29	30	31	1. Jan.
9 I Dennis.	9	12	9	12	9 I	31	1. Jan.	2. Jan.	3. Jan.
10 J	11	13	10	13	10 J	33	34	35	36
11 K	12	14	11	14	11 K	35	36	37	38
12 L	13	15	12	15	12 L	37	38	39	40
13 M	15	16	13	16	13 M	39	40	41	42
14 N	Wif. 1.	17	Wif. 1.	17	14 N	41	42	43	44
15 O	3	18	3	18	15 O	43	44	45	46
16 P	5	19	5	19	16 P	45	46	47	48
17 Q Ertheld.	7	20	7	20	17 Q	47	48	49	50
18 R	Ecc. 31	21	Ecc. 31	21	18 R	49	50	51	52
19 S	Wif. 9	22	Wif. 9	22	19 S	51	52	53	54
20 T	11	23	11	23	20 T	53	54	55	56
21 U	13	24	13	24	21 U	55	56	57	58
22 V	15	25	15	25	22 V	57	58	59	60
23 W	17	26	17	26	23 W	59	60	61	62
24 X	19	27	19	27	24 X	61	62	63	64
25 Y	21	28	21	28	25 Y	63	64	65	66
26 Z	23	29	23	29	26 Z	65	66	67	68
27 A	25	30	25	30	27 A	67	68	69	70
28 B	27	31	27	31	28 B	69	70	71	72
29 C	29	1. Dec.	29	1. Dec.	29 C	71	72	73	74
30 D	31	2. Dec.	30	2. Dec.	30 D	73	74	75	76
31 E	1. Dec.	3. Dec.	31	3. Dec.	31 E	75	76	77	78

¶ Certain Notes appertaining to the Kalender.

August 26. At this mark (*) Note, that the 12. of Daniel, touching the History of Susanna, is to be read, untill these words, *And King Assages, &c.*

October 11. At this mark (*) Note that the 4. of Exodus is to be read at Morning Prayer, unto these words, *These be the heads, &c.*

November 7. At this mark [†] Note that the beginning of the 16. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus, unto, *But when one is, &c.* must be read with the 15. Chapter.

November 17. At this mark [‡] Note that the 46. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus is to be read unto these words, *After this be said, &c.*

These to be observed for Holy dayes, and none other.

That is to say, All Sundayes in the year. The dayes of the Feasts of the Circumcision of our Lord Jesus Christ. Of the Epiphany. Of the Purification of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Mathias the Apostle. Of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Mark the Evangelist. Of S. Philip and Jacob the Apostles. Of the Ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ. Of the Nativity of S. John Baptist. Of S. Peter the Apostle. Of S. James the Apostle. Of S. Bartholomew the Apostle. Of S. Matthew the Apostle. Of S. Michael the Archangel. Of S. Luke the Evangelist. Of S. Simon and Jude Apostles. Of all Saints. Of S. Andrew the Apostle. Of S. Thomas the Apostle. Of the Nativity of our Lord. Of S. Steven the Martyr. Of S. John the Evangelist. Of the holy Innocents. Munday and Tuesday in Easter week. Munday and Tuesday in Whitsun week.

Septuagesima.	} before Easter.	9. weeks.	Rogation.	} after Easter.	5. weeks.
Sexagesima.		8. weeks.	Whitsunday.		7. weeks.
Quinquagesima.		7. weeks.	Trinity Sunday.		8. weeks.
Quadragesima.		6. weeks.			

¶ Rules to know when the Terme beginneth and endeth.

Hillary Terme beginneth the xxij. day of January (if it be not Sunday, then the next day after) and endeth the xij. of February.

Easter Terme beginneth xvij. dayes after Easter day, and endeth four dayes after Ascension day.

Trinity Terme beginneth xij. dayes after Whitsunday, and endeth the Wednesday fortnight after.

Michaelmas terme beginneth the 14. day of October, if it be not Sunday, and endeth the xxviii. of November.

¶ The Order where Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used and said.

The Morning and Evening prayer shall be used, in the accustomed place of the Church, Chappell, or Chancell, except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place: and the Chancel shall remain as they have done in times past.

And here is to be noted, that the Minister at the time of the Communion, and at all other times in his Ministration, shall use such Ornaments in the Church, as were in use by authority of Parliament, in the second year of the Reign of EDWARD the sixth, according to the Act of Parliament set forth in the beginning of this Book.

AN ORDER FOR MORNING PRAYER daily thorowout the year.

At the beginning both of morning prayer, and likewise of evening prayer, the priest shall read with a loud voice *some* out of these sentences of the scriptures that follow: And then he shall say that which is written after the said sentences.

Ezek.
18. 21, 22.



What time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sin from the bottom of his heart, I will put all his wickedness out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

Psal.

I do know mine own wickedness, and my sin is alway against me.

Psal.

Turn thy face away from our sins, (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

Psal.

A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

Psal.

Rent your hearts, and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is ready for your afflictions.

Psal.

To thee (O Lord God) belongeth mercy, and forgiveness, for we have gone away from thee, and have not hearkened to thy voice, whereby we might walk in thy law, which thou hast appointed for us.

Psal.

Correct us, O Lord, and yet do not thy judgments, nor in thy fury, lest we should be consumed and brought to nothing.

Psal.

Amend your lives, for the kingdom of God is at hand.

Psal.

I will go to my Father, and say to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy son.

Psal.

Enter not into judgement with thy servants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

Psal.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive our selves, and there is no truth in us.

Psal.

Early beloved brethren, the scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness, and that we should not dissemble nor cloath them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God: yet ought we most chiefly so to do when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to give forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things which be requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

Psal.

A general confession to be said of the whole congregation after the minister, kneeling.

Psal.

Almighty and most mercifull Father, we have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep: we have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: we have offended against thy holy laws: we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and we have done those things which we ought not to have done, and there is no health in us: but thou, O Lord,

Psal.

have mercy upon us miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which comitte such faults: restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared unto mankind, in Christ Jesus our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

Psal.

The absolution or remission of sins, to be pronounced by the priest alone.

Psal.

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live, and hath given power and commandment to his ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins: He pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleve his holy gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant us true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Psal.

The people shall answer, Amen.

Psal.

Then shall the priest begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.

Psal.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil, Amen.

Psal.

Then likewise he shall say,

Psal.

O Lord open thou our lips.

Psal.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praises.

Psal.

O God make speed to save us.

Psal.

O Lord make haste to help us.

Psal.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

Psal.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Psal.

Praise ye the Lord.

Psal.

Then shall be said or sung this psalm following.

Psal.

Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Psal.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

Psal.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

Psal.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

Psal.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

Psal.

O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

Psal.

For

have mercy upon us miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which comitte such faults: restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared unto mankind, in Christ Jesus our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

The absolution or remission of sins, to be pronounced by the priest alone.

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live, and hath given power and commandment to his ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins: He pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleve his holy gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant us true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The people shall answer, Amen.

Then shall the priest begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil, Amen.

Then likewise he shall say,

O Lord open thou our lips.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praises.

O God make speed to save us.

O Lord make haste to help us.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

Then shall be said or sung this psalm following.

Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

For

Morning Prayer:

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then shall follow certain psalms in order, as they be appointed in a table made for that purpose, except there be proper psalms appointed for that day. And at the end of every psalm shew our the year, and likewise in the end of Benedictus, Benedicite, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ The n shall be read two lessons distinctly with a loud voice, thus the people may hear. The first of the old testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in the kalender, except there be proper lessons assigned for that day, the priest that readeth the lesson standing, and turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every lesson the priest shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the kalender. And in the end of every chapter he shall say, Here endeth such a chapter of such a booke.

¶ And (to the end the people may the better hear) in such places where they do sing, there shall the lessons be sung in a plain tune, after the manner of psalmist reading, and likewise the epistle and gospel.

¶ After the first lesson shall follow, Te deum laudamus in English daily shew our the whole year.

WE praise thee, O God: we knowlege thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all angels cry aloud: the heavens and all the powers therein.

To thee cherubin, and seraphin: continually do cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of sabaoth.

Heaven and earth are full of the Majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of martyrs: praise thee.

The holy church throughout all the world: doth knowlege thee.

The Father: of an infinite Majesty.

Thine honourable, true: and only Son,

Alfo the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of Glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou didst not abhor the virgins womb.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpnesse of death: thou didst open the kingdom of heaven to all beleevers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

¶ We beleeve that thou livest ever: to be our Judge.

¶ We therefore pray thee help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

¶ Make them to be numbered with thy saints: in glory everlasting.

¶ O Lord save thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

¶ Govern them: and lift them up for ever.

¶ Day by day: we magnifie thee.

¶ And we worship thy Name: ever world without end.

¶ Vouchsafe (O Lord:) to keep us this day without sin.

¶ O Lord have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

¶ O Lord let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

¶ O Lord in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ Or this canticle, Benedicite, omnia opera Domini.

O All ye works of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye angels of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye sun and moon, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye stars of heaven, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye showers and dew, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye windes of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye fire and heat, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winter and summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nights and dayes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light and darkness, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea, let it praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye wells, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and floods, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales, and all that move in the waters, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye fowls of the air, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cattell, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye

Morning prayer:

O ye children of men, bleſſe ye the Lord : praife him and magnifie him for ever.

O let Iſrael bleſſe the Lord : praife him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye prieſts of the Lord, bleſſe ye the Lord : praife him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ſervants of the Lord, bleſſe ye the Lord : praife him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ſpirits and ſouls of the righteous, bleſſe ye the Lord : praife him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, bleſſe ye the Lord : praife him and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Miſael, bleſſe ye the Lord : praife him and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

And after the ſecond leſſon ſhall be ſaid and ſaid Benedictus in Engliſh, as followeth.

Bleſſed be the Lord God of Iſrael : for he hath viſited and redeemed his people.

And hath raiſed up a mighty ſalvation for us : in the houſe of his ſervant David.

As he ſpake by the mouth of his holy prophets : which have been ſince the world began.

That we ſhould be ſaved from our enemies : and from the hands of all that hate us.

To perform the mercy promiſed to our forefathers : and to remember his holy covenant.

To perform the oath which he ſware to our forefather Abraham : that he would give us.

That we being delivered out of the hands of our enemies : might ſerve him without fear.

In holineſſe and righteouſneſſe before him : all the dayes of our life.

And thou childſt ſhalt be called the prophet of the Higheſt : for thou ſhalt go before the face of the Lord, to prepare his wayes.

To give knowledge of ſalvation unto his people : for the remiſſion of their ſins.

Through the tender mercy of our God : whereby the day-ſpring from on high hath viſited us.

To give light to them that ſit in darkneſſe, and in the ſhadow of death : and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or elſe this psalm.

O Be joyfull in the Lord all ye lands : ſerve the Lord with gladneſſe, and come before his preſence with a ſong.

Be ye ſure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our ſelves : we are his people, and the ſheep of his paſture.

O go your way into his gates with thankſgiving, and into his courts with praife : be thankfull unto him, and ſpeak good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlaſting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Then ſhall be ſaid the Creed by the prieſt and the people ſtanding.

I beleve in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth : and in Jeſus Chriſt his onely Son our Lord, which was conceived by the Holy Ghoſt, born of the virgin Mary, ſuffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he deſcended into hell, the third day he roſe again from the dead, he aſcended into heaven, and ſitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty,

from thence he ſhall come to judge the quick and the dead. I beleve in the holy Ghoſt, the holy Catholike church, the communion of ſaints, the forgiveness of ſins, the reſurrection of the body, and the life everlaſting. Amen.

And after theſe prayers following, as well as evening prayer as at morning prayer, devoutly kneeling, the prieſt ſhall pray thus with a loud voice.

The Lord be with you.

And with thy ſpirit.

Prieſt.

¶ Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Chriſt have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Then the prieſt, clerks, and people ſhall ſay the Lords prayer in Engliſh with a loud voice.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then the prieſt ſtanding up ſhall ſay,

O Lord ſhew thy mercy upon us.

Answer.

And grant us thy ſalvation.

Prieſt.

O Lord ſave the king.

Answer.

And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

Prieſt.

Endue thy miniſters with righteouſneſſe.

Answer.

And make thy people joyfull.

Prieſt.

O Lord ſave thy people.

Answer.

And bleſſe thine inheritance.

Prieſt.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Becauſe there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

Prieſt.

O God make clean our hearts within us.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then ſhall follow three collect. The firſt of the day, which ſhall be the ſame that is appointed at the communion. The ſecond for peace. The third for grace to live well. And the two laſt collect ſhall never alter, but daily be ſaid at morning prayers throughout all the year as followeth.

¶ The ſecond collect for peace.

O God, which art author of peace, and love of concord, in knowledge of whom ſtandeth our eternall life, whoſe ſervice is perfect freedom : defend us thy humble ſervants in all aſſaults of our enemies, that we ſurely truſting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adverſaries, through the might of Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlaſting God, which haſt ſafely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the ſame with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no ſin, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance to do alwayes, that is righteous in thy ſight, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall follow three collect. The firſt of the day, which ſhall be the ſame that is appointed at the communion. The ſecond for peace. The third for grace to live well. And the two laſt collect ſhall never alter, but daily be ſaid at morning prayers throughout all the year as followeth.

¶ The ſecond collect for peace.

O God, which art author of peace, and love of concord, in knowledge of whom ſtandeth our eternall life, whoſe ſervice is perfect freedom : defend us thy humble ſervants in all aſſaults of our enemies, that we ſurely truſting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adverſaries, through the might of Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlaſting God, which haſt ſafely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the ſame with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no ſin, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance to do alwayes, that is righteous in thy ſight, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall follow three collect. The firſt of the day, which ſhall be the ſame that is appointed at the communion. The ſecond for peace. The third for grace to live well. And the two laſt collect ſhall never alter, but daily be ſaid at morning prayers throughout all the year as followeth.

¶ The ſecond collect for peace.

O God, which art author of peace, and love of concord, in knowledge of whom ſtandeth our eternall life, whoſe ſervice is perfect freedom : defend us thy humble ſervants in all aſſaults of our enemies, that we ſurely truſting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adverſaries, through the might of Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlaſting God, which haſt ſafely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the ſame with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no ſin, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance to do alwayes, that is righteous in thy ſight, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall follow three collect. The firſt of the day, which ſhall be the ſame that is appointed at the communion. The ſecond for peace. The third for grace to live well. And the two laſt collect ſhall never alter, but daily be ſaid at morning prayers throughout all the year as followeth.

¶ The ſecond collect for peace.

O God, which art author of peace, and love of concord, in knowledge of whom ſtandeth our eternall life, whoſe ſervice is perfect freedom : defend us thy humble ſervants in all aſſaults of our enemies, that we ſurely truſting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adverſaries, through the might of Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlaſting God, which haſt ſafely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the ſame with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no ſin, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance to do alwayes, that is righteous in thy ſight, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall follow three collect. The firſt of the day, which ſhall be the ſame that is appointed at the communion. The ſecond for peace. The third for grace to live well. And the two laſt collect ſhall never alter, but daily be ſaid at morning prayers throughout all the year as followeth.

¶ The ſecond collect for peace.

O God, which art author of peace, and love of concord, in knowledge of whom ſtandeth our eternall life, whoſe ſervice is perfect freedom : defend us thy humble ſervants in all aſſaults of our enemies, that we ſurely truſting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adverſaries, through the might of Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlaſting God, which haſt ſafely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the ſame with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no ſin, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance to do alwayes, that is righteous in thy ſight, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall follow three collect. The firſt of the day, which ſhall be the ſame that is appointed at the communion. The ſecond for peace. The third for grace to live well. And the two laſt collect ſhall never alter, but daily be ſaid at morning prayers throughout all the year as followeth.

¶ The ſecond collect for peace.

O God, which art author of peace, and love of concord, in knowledge of whom ſtandeth our eternall life, whoſe ſervice is perfect freedom : defend us thy humble ſervants in all aſſaults of our enemies, that we ſurely truſting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adverſaries, through the might of Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlaſting God, which haſt ſafely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the ſame with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no ſin, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance to do alwayes, that is righteous in thy ſight, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

AN ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER thorowout the whole year.

¶ *The priest shall say.*
O Father which art in heaven, hal-
 lowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom
 com. Thy will be done in earth as
 it is in heaven. Give us this day our
 daily bread. And forgive us our
 trespasses, as we forgive them that
 trespass against us. And lead us not into tempta-
 tion, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ *Then likewise he shall say,*
 O Lord open our lips.

Answer.
 And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Minister.
 O God make speed to save us.

Answer.
 O Lord make haste to help us.

Minister.
 Glory be to the Father, &c.
 As it was in the beginning, &c.
 Praise ye the Lord.

¶ *Then the psalms in order as they be appointed
 in the table for psalms, except there be proper
 psalms appointed for that day. Then a lesson
 of the old testament, as it is appointed likewise
 in the kalender, except there be proper lessons
 appointed for that day. After that, Magnificat
 in english, as followeth.*

MY soul doth magnifie the Lord: and my
 spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his
 handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations
 shall call me blessed:

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and
 holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: thro-
 rowout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath
 scattered the proud in the imagination of their
 hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat:
 and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things:
 and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy, hath holpen his ser-
 vant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers,
 Abraham, and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
 As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or else this Psalm.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath
 done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy
 arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteouf-
 nesse hath he openly shewed in the sight of the
 heathen.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward
 the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world
 have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew yourselves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye
 lands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp
 with a psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and flawms: O shew your
 selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein

is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.
 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills
 be joyfull together before the Lord, for he is come
 to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world:
 and the people with equity.

Glory be to the, &c. As it was in the, &c.

¶ *Then a lesson of the new testament. And after
 that, Nunc dimittis in English, as followeth.*

Lord now lettest thou thy servant depart in
 peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen: thy salvation.

Which thou hast prepared: before the face of
 all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be
 the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the, &c. As it was in the, &c.

Or else this Psalm.

GOD be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and
 shew us the light of his countenance, and
 be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy
 saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all
 the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou
 shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the
 nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the
 people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase:
 and God, even our own God shall give us his
 blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world
 shall fear him.

Glory be to the, &c. As it was in the, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow the Creed with other prayers,
 as is before appointed as morning prayer, after
 benedictus, and with three collects: First of
 the day: The second for peace: The third for
 aid against all perils: as hereafter followeth: &
 which two last Collects shall be daily said at
 evening prayer without alteration.*

The second collect as evening prayer.

O God from whom all holy desires, all good
 counsells, and all just works do proceed:

give unto thy servants that peace which the
 world cannot give, that both our hearts may be
 set to obey thy commandments, and also that by
 thee we being defended from the fear of our
 enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse,
 through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour.
 Amen.

¶ *The third collect for aid against all perils.*

Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee (O
 Lord) and by thy great mercy defend us from
 all perils and dangers of this night, for the love
 of thy only Son our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *In the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphany,
 S. Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost,
 S. John Baptist, S. James, S. Bartholomew,
 S. Matthew, S. Simon and Jude, S. Andrew,
 and Trinity Sunday shall be sung or said im-
 mediately after benedictus, the confession of
 our Christian faith.*

Whoever will be saved: before all things let him
 love God: and his neighbour as himself.

It is necessary that he hold the Catholike and
 apostolike faith.

Which

Magnifi-
 cat.
 Luke
 1. 45.

Octave
 Dominus.
 Psal. 136.

Deus
 misere-
 tur.
 Psal. 68.

Qui-
 vult

The Litanies

Which faith except every one do keep whole and unbroken: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholick faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity.

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Son: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the God-head of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost is all one: the glory equally, the Majestic coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate: and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Son eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreates: but one uncreate, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty: and the holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we be compelled by the Christian verity: to acknowledge every person by himselfe to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholike religion: to say there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, nor begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Son: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Son, not three Sons: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity, none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesser than another.

But the whole three persons be coeternall together: and coequal.

So that in all things as is aforesaid: the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved: must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore it is necessary to everlasting salvation: that he also believe rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we believe and confesse: that our Lord Jesus Christ the Son of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother, born in the world.

Perfect God, and perfect man: of a reasonable soul, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equal to the Father as touching his God-head: and inferior to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yethe is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the God-head into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by unity of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation: descended into hell, rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies: and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life everlasting: and they that have done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholick faith: which except a man beleve faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Thus endeth the order of morning and evening prayer thoroughout the whole year.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

¶ Here followeth the Litanies to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

The Litany.

Good Lord deliver us.

By the mystery of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy nativity and circumcision, by thy baptism, fasting, and temptation.

Good Lord deliver us.

By thine agony and bloody sweat, by thy cross and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the coming of the holy Ghost.

Good Lord deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the hour of death, and in the day of judgement.

Good Lord deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us (O Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy church universally in the right way.

We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness, and holiness of life, thy servant CHARLES our most gracious king and governor.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he may evermore have assistance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious queen Mary, prince Charles, and the rest of the royall progeny.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to illuminate all bishops, pastors, and ministers of the church with true knowledge and understanding of thy words, and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to endue the lords of the counsell, and all the nobility, with grace, wisdom, and understanding.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and keep thy magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give to all nations, unity, peace, and concord.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred, and are deceived.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that be in danger, necessity, and tribulation.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that be desolate and oppressed.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors and slanderers, and to turn their hearts.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word.

We beseech thee, &c.

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world,

Grant us thy peace.

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world.

Have mercy upon us.

O Christ hear us.

O Christ hear us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

But deliver us evil. Amen.

The versicle.

O Lord deal not with us after our sins,
Nay, Neither reward us after our iniquities.

¶ Let us pray.

O God merci all Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities whensoever they oppress us, and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devill, or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy servants being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Name sake.

O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou dost in their dayes, and in the old time before them,

© Lord

The Letany.

¶ *Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.*

Glorie be to the Father, &c. As it was, &c.
From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.

Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

O Son of David have mercy upon us.

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

Graciously hear us, O Christ, graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.

The versicle.

O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us.

Answer. As we do put our trust in thee.

¶ *Let us pray.*

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities, and for the glory of thy Names sake turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved, and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediatour and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A prayer for the kings Majestie.*

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of Lords, the onely Ruler of princes, which dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious sovereign lord king Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A prayer for the Queen, Prince Charles, and the rest of the royal progeny.*

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious queen Mary, prince Charles, and the rest of the royal progeny: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, which onely workest great marvels, send down upon our bishops and curates, and all congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Jesus Christ.

¶ *A prayer of Christopher.*

Almighty God which hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise that when two or three, be gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

2 Cor. 13. **T**he grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

¶ *For rain, if the time require*

O God heavenly Father, which by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdom and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance: send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *For fair weather.*

O Lord God, which for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again: we humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive, the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *In the time of dearth or famine.*

O God, heavenly Father, whose gifts it is that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, all beasts increase, and fishes do multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapnesse and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ Lord, to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost be all honour &c.

¶ *In the time of war.*

O Almighty God, king of all kings, and governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull to them that truly repent: save and deliver as we humbly beseech thee from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee, which art the onely giver of all victory, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *In the time of any common plague or sickness.*

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of king David, didst stay with the plague of pestilence threescore, and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy didst save the rest: have pity upon us miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sickness and mortallity, that time as thou didst then command thine angel to cease from punishing: so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague, and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy, and to forgive, receive our humble petitions: and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet for the pitifulnesse of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christ sake, our Mediatour and Advocate.

¶ *A thanksgiving for rain.*

O God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man: we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee

The Collects.

thee in our greatest necessity, to send us at the last a joyfull rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for fair weather.

O Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather: we praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy loving kindnesse from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for plenty.

O Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the devout prayers of thy church, and turned our dearth and scarcety into cheapnesse and plenty: we give thee humble thanks for this thy speciall bounty, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindnesse unto us, that our land my yeeld us her increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for peace and victory.

O Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies: we yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them, beseech-

ing thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

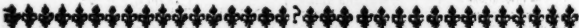
¶ A thanksgiving for deliverance from the plague.

O Lord God, which hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions by thy late plague and heavy visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls, from the jaws of death: we offer unto thy fatherly goodnesse our selves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Orthis.

WE humbly acknowledge before thee (O most mercifull Father) that all the punishments which are threatened in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak, and unworthy humiliation to assuage the noisome pestilence, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings: we offer unto thy divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The end of the Letany.



¶ The collects with the order how to finde the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels in the new testament, by the chapter and the verse, as it is appointed in the book of common prayer.

*¶ The first Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.*

Almighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darknesse, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life (in the which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility) that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

The Epistle.

Now nothing to any man. Rom. 13.
ver. 8. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And when they drew nether. Matth. 23.
ver. 1. unto ver. 14.

*¶ The second Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.*

Blessed Lord, which hast caused all holy scriptures to be written for our learning: grant us that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience, and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

For whatsoever things. Rom. 15.
ver. 4. unto ver. 14.

The Gospel.

Then there shall be signes in the. Luke 21.
ver. 25. unto ver. 34.

*The third Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.*

Lord, we beseech thee, give ear to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation lighten the darknesse of our hearts, by our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Let a man so esteeme of us. ver. 1. unto ver. 6.

The Gospel.

And when John heard in the. Matth. 11.
ver. 2. unto ver. 11.

¶ The fourth Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Lord, raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us, that whereas through our sins and wickednesse, we be sore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord) may deliver us: to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

Rejoyce in the Lord alway. Psa. 4.
ver. 4. unto ver. 8.

The Gospel.

This is the record of John. ver. 15. unto ver. 27.

¶ On

The Collects.

¶ On Christmas day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given us thy onely begotten Son, to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure virgin: grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

At sundry times and in divers,
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Heb. 1

The Gospel.

In the beginning was the,
verse 1. unto verse 15.

John 1

¶ Saint Stevens day.

The Collect.

GRANT us, O Lord, to learn to love our enemies by the example of thy martyr Saint Steven, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee which liveth and reigneth, &c.

¶ Then shall follow the collect of the Nativity, which shall be said continually untill New years day.

The Epistle.

But he being full of the holy Ghost,
verse 55. unto the end.

Acts 7

The Gospel.

Wherefore behold, I send,
verse 32. unto the end.

Matth. 23

¶ Saint John Evangelists day.

The Collect.

MERCIFULL Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed apostle and evangelist John, may attain to thy everlasting gifts, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the,
verse 1. unto the end.

1 John 1

The Gospel.

He said unto him, Follow me,
verse 19. unto the end.

John 21

¶ Innocents day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, whose praise this day the young innocents thy witnesses have confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: mortifie and kill all vices in us, that in our conversation our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues we do confesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord,

The Epistle.

Then I looked, and lo, a lamb,
verse 1. unto verse 6.

Revel. 14

The Gospel.

The angel of the Lord appeared,
verse 13. unto verse 12.

Matth. 3

¶ The Sunday after Christmas day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given us thine onely begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure virgin: grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

Then I say that the heir,
verse 1. unto verse 8.

Gal. 4

The Gospel.

The book of the generation,
verse 1. unto the end.

Matth. 1

¶ The Circumcision of Christ.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised, and obedient to the law for man: grant us the true circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

Blessed is the man to whom,
verse 8. unto verse 15.

Rom. 4

The Gospel.

And it came to passe, when the,
verse 15. unto verse 22.

Luke 2

¶ If there be a Sunday between the Epiphany and the Circumcision, then shall be used the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel at the Communion, which was used upon the day of Circumcision.

¶ The Epiphany.

The Collect.

O God, which by the leading of a star didst manifest thy onely begotten Son to the Gentiles, mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For this cause I Paul,
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Ephes. 3

The Gospel.

When Jesus then was born,
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Matth. 2

¶ The first Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also have grace, and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

I beseech you therefore brethren,
verse 1. unto verse 6.

Rom. 12

The Gospel.

And when he was twelve years,
verse 41. unto the end.

Luke 2

¶ The second Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which doest govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the dayes of our life, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

Seeing then that we have gifts,
verse 6. end in verse 15. at, Be not wise, &c.

Rom. 12

The Gospel.

And the third day was there a,
verse 1. unto verse 12.

John 2

¶ The third Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand so help and defend us, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Be not wise in your selves,
verse 16. unto the end.

Rom. 12

The Gospel.

Now when he was come down,
verse 1. unto verse 14.

Matth. 8

¶ The

The collects.

¶ The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The collect.

God which knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailtiness, we cannot alway stand uprightly: grant to us the health of body, and soul, that all those things which we suffer for sin; by thy help we may well passe and overcome, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let every soul be subject. Rom. 13
ver. 1. unto ver. 8.

The Gospel.

And when he was entered into. Matth. 8
ver. 13. unto the end.

¶ The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The collect.

Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which do lean only upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now therefore as the elect of. Col. 3
ver. 12. unto ver. 18.

The Gospel.

The kingdom of heaven is. Matth. 13
ver. 24. unto ver. 31.

¶ The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the collect, epistle, and gospel, that was upon the fifth Sunday.

Septuagesima Sunday.

The collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee, favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we which are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not that they which. 1 Cor. 9
ver. 24. unto the end.

The Gospel.

For the kingdom of heaven. Matth. 20
ver. 1. unto ver. 17.

¶ Sexagesima Sunday.

The collect.

Lord God, which seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do, mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For ye suffer fools gladly. 2 Cor. 11
ver. 19. unto ver. 22.

The Gospel.

Now when much people were. Luke 8
ver. 4. unto ver. 16.

¶ Quinquagesima Sunday.

The collect.

O Lord, which dost teach us that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and all virtues. without the which whosoever liveth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thine only Son Jesus Christ sake.

The Epistle.

Though I speak with tongues. 1 Cor. 13
ver. 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then Jesus took unto him the. Luke 18
ver. 31. unto the end.

¶ The first day of Lent.

The collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which hast made nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that be penitent: create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Turn you unto me with all. Joel 3
ver. 12. unto ver. 18.

The Gospel.

Moreover, when ye fast, look. Matth. 6
ver. 16. unto ver. 22.

¶ The first Sunday in Lent.

The collect.

O Lord, which for our sakes didst fast fourty dayes and fourty nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour and glory, which livest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.

So we therefore as workers. 2 Cor. 6
ver. 1. unto ver. 11.

The Gospel.

Then was Jesus led of the. Matth. 4
ver. 1. unto ver. 12.

¶ The second Sunday in Lent.

The collect.

Almighty God, which dost see that we have no power of our selves to help our selves, keep thou us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

And furthermore we beseech. 1 Thes. 4
ver. 1. unto ver. 9.

The Gospel.

And Jesus went thence. Matth. 13
ver. 21. unto ver. 29.

¶ The third Sunday in Lent.

The collect.

We beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the heavy desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majesty to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Be ye therefore followers of. Ephes. 3
ver. 1. unto ver. 15.

The Gospel.

Then he cast out a devil. ver. 14. unto ver. 25.

¶ The fourth Sunday in Lent.

The collect.

Grant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we which for our evil deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Tell me, ye that will be unsear. Gal. 4
ver. 21. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Jesus went his way over the. John 6
ver. 1. unto ver. 15.

¶ The

The Collects:

*§ The fifth Sunday in Lent.
The Collect.*

WE beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people, that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

But Christ being come an high,
verse 11. unto verse 16.

Hebr. 5.

The Gospel.

Which of you can rebuke me of,
verse 46. unto the end.

John 8.

*§ The Sunday next before Easter.
The Collect.*

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy tender love towards man hast sent our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant, that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let the same minde be in you,
verse 5. unto verse 11.

Phil. 2.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe when,
verse 1. unto chap. 27. verse 57.

Mat. 26.

*§ Monday next before Easter.
The Epistle.*

Who is he that cometh,
verse 1. unto the end.

Isaiah 63.

The Gospel.

And two dayes after followed,
verse 1. unto the end.

Mark 14.

*§ Tuesday before Easter.
The Epistle.*

The Lord hath opened,
verse 5. unto the end.

Isaiah 50.

The Gospel.

And anon in the dawning,
verse 1. unto the end.

Mark 15.

*§ Wednesday before Easter.
The Epistle.*

For where a testament is,
verse 16. unto the end.

Heb. 9.

The Gospel.

Now the feast of unleavened bread,
verse 1. unto the end.

Luke 22.

*§ Thursday next before Easter.
The Epistle.*

Now in this that I declare,
verse 17. unto the end.

1 Cor. 11

The Gospel.

Then the whole multitude,
verse 1. unto the end.

Luke 23.

*§ On good Friday.
The Collect.*

Almighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the cross, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the church is governed and sanctified, receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth, and reigneth, &c.

Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hast nothing that thou hast made, not wouldst the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live, have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, infidels, and hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one Shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

For the law having the,
verse 1. unto verse 16.

Hebr. 30

The Gospel.

When Jesus had spoken these,
verse 1. unto the end of chap. 19.

John 18.

*§ Easter Even.
The Epistle.*

For it is better (if the will of,
verse 17. unto the end.

1 Pet. 3

The Gospel.

And when the even was come,
verse 57. unto the end.

Mat. 27

§ Easter day.

§ At morning prayer in stead of the psalm. O come let us, &c. These anthems shall be sung or said.

Christ rising again from the dead, now alive, not death from henceforth hath no power upon him. For in that he died, he died: but once so put away sin: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God: and so likewise count your selves dead unto sin, but living unto God in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Christ is risen again, the first fruits of them that sleep. For seeing that by man came death, by man also cometh the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which through shine onely begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened to us the gate of everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy speciall grace preventing us, thou dost put in our mindes good desires, so by thy continuall help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, which liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

If ye be then risen with Christ,
verse 1. unto verse 2.

Coloss. 3

The Gospel.

Now the first day of the,
verse 1. unto verse 11.

John 20.

*§ Monday in Easter week.
The Collect.*

Almighty God, &c.

As upon Easter day.

Then Peter opened his,
verse 34. unto verse 44.

Acts 10

The Gospel.

And behold, two of them were,
verse 13. unto verse 26.

Luke 24

*§ Tuesday in Easter week.
The Collect.*

Almighty Father, which hast given shine onely Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification, grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may alway serve thee in pureness of living and truth, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The

The Collects.

- The Epistle.*
Ye men and brethren, children of.
verse 26. unto verse 42.
- The Gospel.*
Jesus himself stood in the.
verse 35. unto verse 49.
¶ *The first Sunday after Easter.*
The Collect.
Almighty God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*
The Epistle.
For all that is born of God.
verse 4. unto verse 13.
- The Gospel.*
The same day then at night.
verse 17. unto verse 24.
¶ *The second Sunday after Easter.*
The Collect.
Almighty God, which hast given thine only
Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and
also an example of godly life, give us the grace
that we may alwayes most thankfully receive that
his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour
our selves to follow the blessed steps of his most
holy life. Amen.
- The Epistle.*
For this is thank worthy.
verse 19. unto the end.
- The Gospel.*
I am the good Shepherd.
verse 11. unto verse 17.
¶ *The third Sunday after Easter.*
The Collect.
Almighty God, which shewest to all men that
be in errour, the light of thy truth, to the
intent that they may return into the way of righte-
ousnesse, grant unto all them that be admitted
into the fellowship of Christs religion, that
they may eschew those things that be contrary to
their profession, and follow all such things as be
agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus
Christ. Amen.
- The Epistle.*
Dearly beloved, I beseech you.
verse 11. unto verse 18.
- The Gospel.*
A little while and ye shall not.
verse 16. unto verse 23.
¶ *The fourth Sunday after Easter.*
The Collect.
Almighty God, which dost make the mindes of
all faithfull men to be of one will, grant unto
thy people that they may love the thing which thou
commandest, and desire that which thou dost pro-
mise, that among the sundry and manifold changes
of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed,
whereas true joyes are to be found, through Christ
our Lord. Amen.
- The Epistle.*
Every good giving, and every.
verse 17. unto verse 22.
- The Gospel.*
But now I go my way.
verse 5. unto verse 16.
¶ *The fifth Sunday after Easter.*
The Collect.
Lord, from whom all good things do come,
grant us thy humble servants, that by thy
holy inspiration we may think those things that
be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may
perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ.
Amen.
- The Epistle.*
And be ye doers of the world.
verse 22. unto the end.
- The Gospel.*
Verily, verily I say unto you.
verse 23. unto the end.
- The Gospel.*
¶ *Ascension day.*
The Collect.
Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that
like as we do beleve thine only begotten Son
our Lord, to have ascended into the heavens: so
we may also in heart and minde thither ascend, and
with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth
with thee and the holy Ghost, one God world
without end.
- The Epistle.*
I have made the former
verse 1. unto verse 12.
- The Gospel.*
Finally, be appeared unto.
verse 14. unto the end.
¶ *The Sunday after Ascension day.*
The Collect.
O God the King of glory, which hast exalted
thine only Son Jesus Christ with great tri-
umph unto thy kingdom in heaven: we beseech
thee leave us not comfortlesse, but send to us thine
holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the
same place, whither our Saviour Christ is gone be-
fore, who liveth and reigneth, &c.
- The Epistle.*
Now the end of all things is at hand
verse 7. unto verse 12.
- The Gospel.*
But when the comforter shall.
verse 26. end chap. 15. in vers. 4. 21. And these.
- ¶ *Whitsunday.*
The Collect.
God which as upon this day hast taught the
hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending
to them the light of thy holy Spirit: grant us
by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in
all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy
comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our
Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in
the unity of the same Spirit, one God world with-
out end.
- The Epistle.*
And when the day of Pentecost.
verse 1. unto verse 12.
- The Gospel.*
If you love me, keep my.
verse 15. unto the end.
¶ *Munday in Whitsun week.*
The Collect.
God, which as, &c. *As upon Whitsunday.*
The Epistle.
Then Peter opened his mouth.
verse 34. unto the end.
- The Gospel.*
For God so loved the world.
verse 15. unto verse 22.
¶ *Tuesday in Whitsun week.*
The Collect.
God, which as, &c. *As upon Whitsunday.*
The Epistle.
Now when the apostles which.
verse 14. unto verse 18.
- The Gospel.*
Verily, verily I say unto you.
verse 1. unto verse 11.
- ¶ *Trinity Sunday.*
The Collect.
Almighty and everlasting God, which hast
given unto us thy servants grace, by the
communion of a true faith, to acknowledge the
glory

The collects.

glory of the eternall Trinity, and in the power of the divine Majesty to worship the Unity: we beseech thee, that through the mediation of this faith we may evermore be defended from all adversity, which liest and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
After this I looked, and behold,
verse 1. unto the end.

Revel.

The Gospel.
There was now a man of the
verse 1. unto verse 16.

John 3.

¶ *The first Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

God, the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weakness of our mortall nature can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus our Lord.

The Epistle.
Beloved, let us love one another,
verse 7. unto the end.

John 4.

The Gospel.
There was a certain rich man,
verse 15. unto the end.

Luke 16.

¶ *The second Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

Lord, make us to have a perpetuall fear and love of thy holy Name, for thou never failest to help and govern them, whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast love: grant this, &c.

The Epistle.
Marvel not, my brethren, though
verse 13. unto the end.

1 John 3.

The Gospel.
A certain man made a great
verse 16. unto verse 25.

Luke 14.

¶ *The third Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us, and unto whom thou hast given us hearty desire, to pray, grant that by thy mighty aid we may be defended, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And submit your selves every,
verse 5. unto verse 12.

1 Pet. 5.

The Gospel.
Then referred unto him all the
verse 1. unto verse 11.

Luke 15.

¶ *The fourth Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

God the protectour of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy: increase and multiply upon us thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so passe through things temporall, that we finally lose not the things eternall: grant this, heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ sake our Lord.

The Epistle.
For I count that the afflictions,
verse 18. unto verse 24.

Rom. 8.

The Gospel.
Be ye therefore mercifull as
verse 3. unto verse 43.

Luke 6.

¶ *The fifth Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

Grant Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy congregation may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietnesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Finally, be ye all of one minde,
verse 2. and in verse 15. 27. And be ready.

1 Pet. 4.

The Gospel.
Then it came to passe as the
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Luke 5.

¶ *The sixth Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

God which hast prepared to them that love thee, such good things as passe mans understanding, pour into our hearts such love toward thee, that we loving thee in all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Know ye not that we which,
verse 3. unto verse 12.

Rom. 6.

The Gospel.
For I say unto you, Except your
verse 20. unto verse 27.

Matth. 5.

¶ *The seventh Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, which art the author and giver of all good things, grasse in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
I speak after the manner of man,
verse 15. unto the end.

Rom. 6.

The Gospel.
In those dayes when there was,
verse 1. unto verse 10.

Mark. 3.

¶ *The eighth Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

God, whose providence is never deceived, we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from us all hurtfull things, and give those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Therefore brethren, we are debtors.
verse 12. unto verse 15.

Rom. 8.

The Gospel.
Beware of false prophets,
verse 15. unto verse 22.

Matth. 5.

¶ *The ninth Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

Grant to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to think and do always such things as be right, that we which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Moreover brethren, I would,
verse 1. unto verse 14.

1 Cor. 10.

The Gospel.
And he said also unto his
verse 1. unto verse 10.

Luke 16.

¶ *The tenth Sunday after Trinity.*
The Collect.

Let thy mercifull ears, O Lord, be open unto the prayers of thy humble servants: and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now concerning spirituall gifts
verse 1. unto verse 12.

1 Cor. 12.

The

The Collects.

The Gospel.
And when he was come neer. Luke 19.
ver. 41. end in ver. 47. 27. And the high priests.

¶ The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
GOD, which declarest thy Almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity: give unto us abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy goodness, may be made partakers of thy heavenly stature, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Moreover, brethren, I declare. 1 Cor. 15.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
He spake this parable unto. Luke 18.
verse 9. unto verse 15.

¶ The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
Almighty and everlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to hear, then we to pray, and art wont to give more then either we desire or deserve: pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid; and giving unto us that, that our prayer dare not presume to ask, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And such trust have we through. 2 Cor. 3.
verse 4. unto verse 10.

The Gospel.
And he departed again. Mark 7.
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
Almighty and mercifull God, of whose onely gift it cometh, that thy faithfull people do unto thee true and laudable service: grant we beseech thee, that we may so run to thy heavenly prizes, that we fall not finally to attain the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now to Abraham and his seed. Gal. 3.
verse 16. unto verse 23.

The Gospel.
Blessed are the eyes which see. Luk. 10.
verse 22. unto verse 38.

¶ The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity: and that we may obtain that which thou doest promise, make us to love that which thou doest command, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Then I say, walk in the spirit. Gal. 5.
verse 16. unto verse 24.

The Gospel.
And so it was, when he went. Luke 17.
verse 11. unto verse 20.

¶ The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
KEEP we beseech thee, O Lord, thy church with thy perpetuall mercy: and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
You see how large a letter. Gal. 3.
verse 11, unto the end.

The Gospel.
No man can serve two masters. Matth. 6.
verse 24. unto the end.

¶ The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
LORD, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, though Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Wherefore I desire that ye. Eph. 3.
verse 12. unto the end.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe the day after. Luke 7.
verse 11. unto verse 18.

¶ The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
LORD, we pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes prevent and follow us, and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
I therefore being prisoner. Eph. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe that when. Luke 14.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
LORD, we beseech thee grant thy people grace to avoid the infections of the devil, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee the onely God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
I thank my God alwayes. 1 Cor. 1.
verse 4. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.
But when the Pharisees had. Marc. 12.
verse 34. unto the end.

¶ The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
O GOD, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee, grant that the working of thy mercy may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
This I say therefore and testify. Eph. 4.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Then he entered into a ship. Matth. 9.
verse 1. unto verse 9.

¶ The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
Almighty and mercifull God, of thy bountifull goodness keep us from all things that may hurt us, that we being ready both in body and soul, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Take heed therefore that ye. Eph. 5.
verse 15. unto verse 22.

The Gospel.
The kingdom of heaven is. Mat. 22.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

¶ The one and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.
GRANT we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithfull people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sins and serve thee with a quiet minde, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Collects.

The Epistle.
Finally my brethren be strong.
Verse 10. unto verse 21.

Ephes. 6.

The Epistle.
For if thou shalt confesse.
verse 9. unto the end.

Rom. 10.

The Gospel.
And there was a certain ruler.
verse 46. unto the end.

John 4.

The Gospel.
And Jesus walking by.
Verse 18. unto verse 23.

Math. 4.

§ The two and twenty Sunday after Trinity.

§ On Saint Thomas day.

The Collect.

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee so keep thy household the church in continuall godliness, that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Almighty and everliving God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, didst suffer thy holy apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy Sons resurrection: grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to belevee in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy light never be reproved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom with thee, &c.

The Epistle.
I thank my God, having.
verse 3. unto verse 12.

Phil. 1.

The Epistle.

Ephes. 3.

The Gospel.
Then came Peter to him.
verse 31. unto the end.

Math. 18.

The Gospel.
But Thomas one of the.
verse 24. unto the end.

John 20.

§ The three and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

§ The conversion of Saint Paul.

The Collect.

The Collect.

God our refuge and strength, which art the author of all godliness, be ready to hear the devout prayers of thy church, and grant that those things which we ask faithfully, we may obtain effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

God which hast taught all the world through the preaching of thy blessed apostle saint Paul: grant we beseech thee, that we which have his wonderfull conversion in remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy doctrine that he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Brethren, be followers together.
verse 17. unto the end.

Phil. 3.

The Epistle.

Acts 9.

The Gospel.
Then went the Pharisees, and.
verse 15. end in verse 25.

Math. 22.

The Gospel.
And Saul yet breathing out.
verse 1. unto verse 23.

§ The four and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

§ The purification of Saint Mary the virgin.

The Collect.

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee, afford thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodness we may be delivered from the bonds of all those sins which by our frailty we have committed: Grant this, &c.

Then answered Peter, and,
verse 27. unto the end.

Math. 19.

The Epistle.
We give thanks to God.
verse 3. unto verse 13.

Col. 1.

The Gospel.
While he thus spake.
verse 18. unto verse 27.

Math. 9.

§ The five and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

§ The same Epistle appointed the Sunday before.

The Collect.

The Collect.

Stir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithfull people, that they plentifully bring forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plentifully rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

And when the dayes of her.
verse 22. end in verse 27. at, And when the.

Luke 2.

The Epistle.
Behold the dayes come.
verse 5. unto verse 9.

Jere. 23.

The Gospel.
Then Jesus list up his eyes.
verse 9. unto verse 15.

John 6.

§ If there be any more Sundays before advent Sunday; to supply the same, shall be taken the collect, epistle and gospel of some of those Sundays which were omitted between the Epiphany and Septuagesima.

§ On Saint Andrewes day.

The Collect.

The Epistle.

Acts 1.

The Gospel.
And in those dayes Peter.
verse 15. unto the end.

Math. 11.

The Gospel.
At that time Jesus answered.
verse 25. unto the end.

§ Annunciation of the virgin Mary.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which didst give such grace unto thy holy apostle saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay: grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith give over our selves obediently to fulfill thy holy commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

We beseech thee, Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known Christ thy Son incarnation by the message of an angel, so by his cross and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.
And the Lord spake again unto.
verse 10. unto verse 16.

The Gospel.
And in the sixth month.
verse 26. unto verse 39.

¶ On saint Marks day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast instructed thy holy church with the heavenly doctrine of thy evangelist saint Mark: give us grace that we be not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But unto every one of us is.
verse 7. unto verse 17.

The Gospel.
I am the true vine, and my.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ On saint Philip and James day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life, as thou hast taught s. Philip and other the apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
James a servant of God.
verse 1. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.
And he said to his disciples.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

¶ On saint Barnabas day.
The Collect.

Lord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.
Then tidings of those things.
verse 22. unto the end.

The Gospel.
This is my commandment.
verse 12. unto verse 17.

¶ On saint John Baptists day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptists was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of penance, make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Comfort ye, comfort ye my.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
Now Elisabeths time was come.
verse 57. unto the end.

¶ On saint Peters day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy Son Jesus Christ Christ hast given to thy apostle saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commanded him earnestly to feed thy flock: make, we beseech thee, all bishops and pastors diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Isai. 7.

The Epistle.
Now about that time Herod.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
Now when Jesus came.
verse 13 unto verse 30.

¶ On saint James day.
The Collect.

Grant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy apostle saint James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay, was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him: so we forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
In those dayes also came.
ver. 27. end ch. 12. in verse 3. at, Then were the,

The Gospel.
Then came to him the.
verse 20. unto verse 27.

¶ On saint Bartholomew the apostles day.
The Collect.

O Almighty and everliving God, which hast given grace to thine apostle Bartholomew truly to beleve and to preach thy word: grant, we beseech thee, unto thy church, both to love that he beleaved, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
Thus by the hands of the.
verse 12. unto ver. 17.

The Gospel.
And there arose also a strife.
verse 24. unto verse 31.

¶ On saint Matthews day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom to be an apostle and evangelist: Grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow thy said Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Therefore seeing that we.
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.
And as Jesus passed forth.
verse 5. unto verse 14.

¶ On saint Michael, and all angels day.
The Collect.

Everlasting God, which hast ordained and constituted the services of all angels and men in a wonderfull order: mercifully grant that they which alwayes doe thee service in heaven, may by thy appointment, succour and defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And there was a barrel.
ver. 7. unto verse 3.

The Gospel.
The same time the disciples.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ On s. Luke the Evangelists day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which calledst Luke the physician, whose praise is in the gospel, to be a physician of the soul: it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine to heal all the diseases of our souls, through thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But watch thou in all things.
verse 5. unto verse 16.

Acts 13.

Matth. 16.

Acts 11.

Matth. 30.

Acts 5.

Luke 22.

2 Cor. 4.

Matth. 5.

Revel. 12.

Matth. 18.

2 Tim. 4.

The

The Communion.

The Gospel.
After these things the Lord.

verse 1. unto verse 21. Go not from hence.

The Epistle.
¶ Simon and Jude apostles.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast builded thy congregation upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner stone: grant us so to be joyed together in unity of spirit by thy doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
Jude a servant of Jesus Christ.
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.
These things command.
verse 17. unto the end.

Luke 20

John 15

¶ All Saints day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast knit together thy elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son Christ our Lord: graunt us grace so to follow thy holy saints in all virtuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joyes which thou hast prepared for them that unfaulinely love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
And I saw another angel come.
verse 2. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
And when he saw the.
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Ravel 7

Marth 5

The end of the Collects.

¶ The order for the Administration of the LORDS SUPPER, or holy COMMUNION.

So many as intend to be partakers of the holy communion, shall signify their names to the curate over night, or else in the morning afore the beginning of morning prayer, or immediately after.
And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, so that the congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed, the curate having knowledge thereof shall call him, and admonish him in any wise not to presume to come to the Lords table, until he have openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or as the least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords table, until he know them to be reconciled: and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be persuaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his forwardness and malice, he minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The table at the communion time, having a fair white linen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the church, or in the chancel, where morning prayer or evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the priest standing at the north side of the table, shall say the Lords prayer, with this collect following.

¶ THE COMMUNION.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts are open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts, by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord.

¶ Then shall the priest rehearse distinctly all the ten commandments, and the people kneeling, shall after every commandment ask God mercy for their transgression of the same after this sort.

Minister.

God spake these words and said, I am the Lord thy God, Thou shalt have none other Gods but me.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, and encline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in hea-

ven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God, am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless, that taketh his Name in vain.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath day. Six dayes shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man servant, and thy maid servant, thy cattle, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed that seventh day, and hallowed it.

C 2

People

The Communion.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.
Minister.
Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy
dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy
God giveth thee.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.
Thou shalt do no murder.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.
Thou shalt not steal.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy
neighbour.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou
shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his ser-
vant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any
thing that is his.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, and write all these thy
laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.

**Then shall follow the collect of the day, with one
of these two collects following for the King, the
minister standing up, and saying,**

Let us pray.
Almighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting,
and power infinite, have mercy upon the
whole congregation, and so rule the heart of thy
chosen servant Charles our King and governour,
that he (knowing whose Minister he is) may above
all things seek thy honour and glory, and that we
his subjects (duly considering whose authority he
hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly
obey him, in thee, and for thee, according to thy
blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ
our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost,
liveth and reigneth ever one God, world without
end. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, we be taught
by thy holy word, that the hearts of kings are
in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost
dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy
godly wisdom; we humbly beseech thee, so to dis-
pose and govern the heart of Charles thy servant our
king and governour, that in all his thoughts, words
and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory,
and study to preserve thy people committed to his
charge, in wealth, peace, and godliness: Grant
this, O mercifull Father, for thy dear Sons sake
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**Immediately after the collect, the minister shall
read the epistle, beginning thus,**

The epistle written in the Chapter of
**And the epistle ended, he shall say the gospel, be-
ginning thus,**

The gospel written in the Chapter of
**And the epistle and gospel being ended, shall he
say the Creed.**

I beleeve in one God, the Father Almighty, Ma-
ker of heaven and earth, and of all things visi-
ble and invisible: and in one Lord Jesus Christ, the
only begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father

before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light,
very God of very God, begotten, not made, be-
ing of one substance with the Father, by whom all
things were made: who for us men; and for our
salvation, came down from heaven, and was incar-
nate by the holy Ghost of the virgin Mary, and was
made man, and was crucified also for us under Pon-
tius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the
third day he rose again according to the scriptures,
and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right
hand of the Father. And he shall come again with
glory to judge both the quick and the dead: whose
kingdom shall have none end. And I beleeve
in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life,
who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, who
with the Father and the Son together is worship-
ped and glorified, who spake by the prophets. And
I beleeve one catholike and apostolike church: I
acknowledge one baptism for the remission of sins;
and I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the
life of the world to come. Amen.

**After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall fol-
low one of the Homilies already set forth, or here-
after to be set forth by common authority.**

**After such Sermon, Humily, or exhortation, the
curate shall declare unto the people whether there
be any holy dayes or fasting dayes the week fol-
lowing, and earnestly exhort them to remember
the poor, saying one or more of these sentences
following, as he thinketh most convenient by his
discretion.**

Let your light so shine before men, that they
may see your good works, and glorifie your Fa-
ther which is in heaven.

Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the
earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and
where thieves break thorow and steal: but lay up
for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither
rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do
not break thorow and steal.

Whosoever ye would that men should do unto
you, even so do unto them: for this is the law
and the prophets.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord,
shall enter into the kingdom of heaven: but he
that doth the will of my Father which is in hea-
ven.

Zacheus stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Be-
hold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor,
and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore
four-fold.

Who sown a warfare at any time of his own cost? 1 Cor.
Who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the
fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth
not of the milk of the flock?

If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is 1 Cor.
it a great matter if we shall reap your worldly
things?

Do ye not know, that they which minister 1 Cor.
about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they
which wait of the altar, are partakers with the al-
tar? Even so hath the Lord also ordained, that
they which preach the gospel, should live of the
gospel.

He that soweth little, shall reap little: and he a Cor.
that soweth plenteously, shall reap plenteously. 9.5.7.
Let every man do according as he is disposed in his
heart, not grudging, or of necessity, for God loveth
a cheerful giver.

Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto Galat.
him that teacheth in all good things. Be not de-
ceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man
soweth, that shall he reap.

While we have time, let us do good unto all Galat.
men, 6.10.

March,
5.16.

March,
6.19, 20.

March,
7.12.

March,
7.21.

Luke
12.8.

1 Cor.
9.7.

1 Cor.
9.11.

1 Cor.
9.13, 14.

9.5.7.

6.6.7.

Galat.
6.10.

The Communion.

men, and especially unto them that are of the household of faith.

1 Tim. 6. 7. Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

1 Tim. 6. 17, 18, and 19. Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternal life.

Heb. 6. 10. God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works, and labour that proceedeth of love, which love ye have shewed for his Name's sake, which have ministered unto the saints, and yet do minister.

Heb. 11. 16. To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

1 John 3. 17. Who so hath this works good, and learn his brother have need, and shute up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

Tob. 4. 7. Give alms of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poor man, and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

Tob. 4. 8, 9. Be merciful after thy power: if thou hast much, give plentifully: if thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thyself a good reward in the day of necessity.

Prov. 19. 37. He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be payed him again.

Mal. 4. 1. Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

1 Thes. 5. 14. The churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the devotion of the people, and put the same into the poor man's box, and upon the offering days appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the minister shall say,

Let us pray for the whole State of Christ's church militant here in earth.

Almighty and everlasting God, which by thy holy apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our alms, and) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine Majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universall church with the Spirit of truth, unity and concord: and grant that all they that do confesse thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and live in unity and godly love: We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian kings, princes, and governors, and specially thy servant Charles our king, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed; and grant unto his whole counsell, and to all that be put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Give grace (O heavenly Father) to all bishops, pastors, and curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively word, and sightly and duly administer thy holy sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and specially to this congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence, they may hear and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort

and succour all them, which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity: grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our only Mediator and Advocate, Amen.

¶ Then shall follow this exhortation at certain times when the curate shall see the people negligent in come to the holy Communion.

We be come together at this time (dearly beloved brethren) to feed at the Lords supper, unto the which in Gods behalf I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thither: being so lovingly called and bidden of God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kinds of provision, so that there lieth nothing but the guests to sit down; and yet they which be called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved in Christs love, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing your selves from this holy supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an evil matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise occupied with worldly business. But such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. It may man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come; wherefore then do you not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, you will not come? When you should return to God, will you excuse your self, and say, That you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses shall avail before God. They that refused the feast in the gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of that heavenly feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you, as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death upon the cross for your health; even so it is your duty to receive the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himself commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great injury you do unto God, and how fore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God, so for in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that unto this unkindness you will not add any more, which thing ye shall do, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same yourselves. For what thing this be accounted else, then a further contempt, and unkindness unto God? Truly, it is a great unthankfulness to say nay, when ye be called; but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drink this holy communion with others. I pray you, what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye, and eat, Take and drink ye all of this. Do this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall ye hear these words? what will this be else, but neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the re-

The Communion.

ament of Christ? Wherefore rather than ye should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when ye depart, I beseech you ponder with your selves from whom ye depart. Ye depart from the Lords table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace return to a better mind, for the obtaining whereof we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy Communion.

¶ And sometimes shall thou be said also as the discretion of the curate.

Dearly beloved, forasmuch as our duty is to render to Almighty God, our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily: my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy myserie. and the great perill of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and clean to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise ye come, but in the marriage garment requir'd of God in his scriptures, and so come and be received as worthy partakers of such an heavenly table. The way and means thereto is, First to examine your lives, and conversation, by the rule of Gods commandments, and whereinsoever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will, word or deed, there bewail your own sinful lives, and confesse your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if you shall perceive your offences to be such as be not only against God, but also against your neighbours, then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand. For otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else, but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience, therefore if there be any of you, which by the means aforesaid cannot quiet his own conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsel; then let him come to me, or some other discreet and learned minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that he may receive such godly counsel, advice and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministry of Gods word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quiering of his conscience, and avoiding of all terror and doubtfulness.

¶ Then shall the priest say this exhortation.

Dearly beloved in the Lord, ye that minde to come to the holy communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what Saint Paul writeth to the Corinthians, How he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart, and lively faith we receive that holy Sacra-

ment; (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood, then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us, we be one with Christ, and Christ with us.) so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily; for then we be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour: we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords body: we kindle Gods wrath against us: we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envy, or in any other grievous crime, bewail your sins, and come not to this holy table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he cattered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destroying both of body and soul. Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that ye be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly for your sins past, have a lively and steadfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy myseries. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself, even to the death upon the crosse for us miserable sinners, which lay in darkness and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And so the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Maker, and our Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits, which by his precious blood shedding he hath obtained to us, he hath instituted and ordained holy myseries, as pledges of his love, and continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore with the Father and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continual thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the dayes of our lives.

¶ Then shall the priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion.

You that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and be in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking by his grace, henceforth in his holy wayes: draw near, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the ministers, or by the priest himself, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men, we knowlege and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine Majesty; provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us; we do earnestly repent; and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the

burden

The Communion

burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most merciful Father, for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life; to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest, or the bishop (being present) stand up, and turning himself to the people, say thus.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them which with hearty repentance, and true faith turn unto him: have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest also say,

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him,

Come unto me all that travel, and be heavy laden, and I will refresh you.

So God loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, so that all that believe in him should not perish, but have life everlasting.

¶ Hear also what saint Paul saith,

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

¶ Hear also what saint John saith,

If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins.

¶ After which the priest shall proceed, saying,

Lift up your hearts.

Answer. We lift them up unto the Lord.

Priest. Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer. It is meet and right so to do.

Priest. It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, everlasting God.

¶ Here shall follow the proper preface, according to the season, if there be any specially appointed; or else immediately shall follow.

Therefore with angels and archangels, &c.

¶ Proper Prefaces.

¶ Upon Christmas day, and seven days after.

Because thou didst give Jesus Christ: whose body was born at this day for us; who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man, of the substance of the virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore with angels, and archangels, &c.

¶ Upon Easter day, and seven days after.

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for thy glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschall Lamb, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world; who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again, hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon Ascension day, and seven days after.

Through thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven, to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six days after.

Through Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness, with fervent zeal, constantly to preach the gospel unto all nations; whereby we are brought out of darkness and error into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon the feast of Trinity only.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, Almighty and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one only person, but three persons in one substance: for that which we beleave of the glory of the Father, the same we beleave of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference, or inequality. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ After which prefaces shall follow immediately.

Therefore with angels and archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory, Glory be to thee, O Lord most high.

¶ Then shall the priest kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receive the communion, this prayer following.

WE do not presume to come to this thy table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy table: but thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy: grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our infirm bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ Then the priest standing up, shall say as followeth.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the cross for our redemption, who made there (by his own oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again: hear thou, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood, who is the same night that he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my body which is given for you: do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for

The Communion.

this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of sins: do this as often as ye shall drink, it in remembrance of me.

§ Then shall the minister first receive the communion in both kinds himself, and next deliver it to other ministers (if any be there present) that they may help the chief minister, and after to the people in their hands kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, he shall say,

The body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

§ And the minister that delivereth the cup, shall say,

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and drink this in remembrance that Christ's blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

§ Then shall the priest say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition. After shall be said as followeth.

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants, entirely desire thy fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we, and all thy whole church, may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins to offer unto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom in the unity of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

Or this,

Almighty and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, which have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious body and blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us, and that we be very members incorporate in thy mystical body, which is the blessed company of all faithful people, and be also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son: we now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in the holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

§ Then shall be said, as followeth.

Glory be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorify thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God heavenly King, God the Father

Almighty, O Lord, the only begotten Son Jesus Christ, O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sinest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us. For thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only, O Christ; with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

§ Then the priest, or bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. Amen.

§ Collects to be said after the Giffertory, when there is no communion, every such day once. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the collects either of morning and evening prayer, Communion, or Litaney, by the discretion of the minister.

Shift us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that amongst all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Present us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking: we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, which hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sons Name, we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us, and have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Public Baptism.

§ Upon the holy days (if there be no communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the communion, until the end of the Gospels, concluding with the usual prayers. (For the whole estate of Christ's church militant here in earth) and one or more of these collects before rehearsed, at occasion shall serve.

And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good number in communion with the priests, according to his discretion.

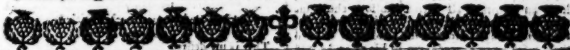
And if there be not above twenty persons in the parish, desirous to receive the communion, yet there shall be no communion, except four or three at the least communicate with the priest.

And in Cathedral and Collegiate churches, where be many priests and deacons, they shall all receive the communion, with the minister, every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.

And in take away the question which any person hath, or might have in the bread and wine, it

shall suffice that the bread be such as is usual to be eaten at the table with other meats, but the best and purest wheat bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread and wine be wasted, the curate shall have it to his own use. The bread and wine for the communion, shall be provided by the curate and churchwardens, at the charges of the parish, and the parish shall be discharged of such loads of money or other duties which hitherto they have paid for the same, by order of their houses every Sunday.

And note, that every parishoner shall communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Easter is to be one, and shall also receive the sacraments and other rites, according to the order in this book appointed. And yearly at Easter every parishoner shall reckon with his parson, vicar, curate, or his or their deputy or deputies and pay to them or him all ecclesiastical duties, accustomedly due, then and as that time to be paid.



THE MINISTRATION OF Baptisme to be used in the Church.

It apperareth by ancient writers, that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministered but at two times in the year: at Easter and Whitsontide. At which times it was openly ministered in the presence of all the congregation. Which custom being now grown out of use, (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored again) it is thought good to follow the same, as near as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptisme should now be administered but upon Sundays and other holy days, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the congregation thereby present may testify the receiving of them that be newly baptized; into the number of Christs church, as also because in the baptisme of infants every one may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient when Baptisme be ministered in the English tongue. Nevertheless, (if necessarily so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

§ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or holy day, the parson shall give knowledge, every night, or in the morning before the beginning of morning prayer in the church. And when the godfathers, godmothers and people with the children shall be ready at the time either immediately after the last lesson of morning prayer, or else immediately after the last lesson of evening prayer, or the organ in his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there the parson shall ask, whether they desire to be baptized or no. If they answer, No: then shall the priest say thus.

Early beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and born in sin; and that our Saviour Christ fairly None can enter into the kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost, I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his boundless mercy he will grant to these children that thing, which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy church; and be made lively members of the same.

§ Then shall the priest say,

Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy didst give Noe and his family in the ark from perishing by water, and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy peo-

ple throu the red sea, figuring thereby thy holy baptisme; and by the baptisme of thy welbeloved Son Jesus Christ, didst sanctifie the good Jordan, and all other waters, to the mystical washing away of sin; we beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these children: sanctifie them, and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivred from thy wrath, may be received into the ark of Christs church, and being steadfast in faith, joyful through hope, and rooted in charity, may so passe the waves of this troublesome world, this filthy they may come to the land of everlasting life: there to reign with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and immortal God, thraid of all that need; the helper of all that feare thee for sinners, the life of them that beleve, and the resurrection of the dead, we call upon thee for these infants: that they coming to thy holy baptisme, may receive remission of their sin by spiritual regeneration. Receive them, (O Lord) whom hast promised by thy welbeloved Son, saying, Ask, and you shall have: Seek, and you shall finde: Knock, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that alle be us that seek, have opened the gate unto us that knock, that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternall kingdom which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord.

§ Then

Public Baptisme.

Mark
10. 13.

¶ Then shall the priest say,
Hear the words of the gospel written by saint Mark in the tenth chapter.

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the gospel is read, the minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the gospel.

Friends, you heere in this gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him, now he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. You perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good-will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that he will embrace them with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternal life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore we being thus persuaded of the good will of our heavenly Father towards these infants, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours in bringing these children to his holy baptism, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him and say,

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy spirit to these infants, that they may be born again, and be made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then the priest shall speak unto the godfathers and godmothers on this wise.

WElbeloved friends, ye have brought these children here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to bless them, to release them of their sins, to give them the kingdom of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also, that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his gospel to grant all these things: that ye have prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sponsors, that they will forsake the devil and all his works, and constantly believe Gods holy word, and obediently keep his commandments.

¶ Then shall the priest demand of the godfathers and godmothers these questions following.

Doest thou forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Answer.
I forsake them all.

Minister.
Doeſt thou believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth? and in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Son our Lord? and that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, hat he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? and doest thou believe in the holy Ghost, the holy catholic church, the communion of saints, the remission of sins, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.
All this I stedfastly believe.

Minister.
Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.
That is my desire.

¶ Then shall the priest say.
O Merciful God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.
Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the spirit may live and grow in them. Amen.
Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee, by our office and ministry, may also be induced with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy. O blessed Lord God, who doest live and govern all things world without end. Amen.

Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins did shed one of his most precious side both water and blood; and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations; and baptize them in the Name of the Father, the Son, and of the holy Ghost: Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fulfille of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the priest shall take the child, in his hands, and ask the name; and naming the child, shall dip it in the water, for so devoutly and warily done, saying.

N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ And if the child be weak, it shall suffice to pour water upon it, saying the foresaid words.

N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ Then the priest shall make a crosse upon the childes forehead, saying.

We receive this child, into the congregation of Christs Church, and do signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under

Private Baptism.

his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil, and to continue Christs faithful Soldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say,

Since now, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs congregation, let us give thanks unto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto Almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

*¶ Then shall he said,
Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

¶ Then shall the priest say,

WE yield thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy congregation; and humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be partaker of his resurrection; so that finally, with the residue of thy holy congregation, he may be inheritor of thine everlasting kingdom through Christ our Lord Amen.

¶ At the last end, the priest calling the godfathers and godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.

OF THEM THAT ARE TO BE BAPTIZED
in private houses in time of necessity, by the Minister
of the parish, or any other lawfull Minister
that can be procured.

TH Pastours and Curres shall often admonish the people, that they desire not the Baptisme of infants any longer then the Sunday, or other holiday next after the childe be borne, unless upon a great and reasonable cause directed to the Curat, and by him approved.

¶ And also they shall watch, that without great cause and necessity they procure not such children to be baptized as live in their houses. And when great need shall compeel them so to do, then Baptisme shall be administered in this fashion.

First, let the lawfull minister and them that be present, call upon God for his grace, and as the Lords prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the childe being named by one or more present, the said lawfull minister shall dip in water, or pour water upon it, saying these words,

N Baptize thee, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy-Ghost. Amen.

¶ And let them not doubt, but that the childe so baptized, is lawfully, and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again, but yet nevertheless, if the childe which is after this sort baptized, do afterward true, it is expedient that it be brought into the church, to the intent that if the parish or minister of that same parish do himself baptize this childe, the congregation may be certified of the true form of baptisme by him privately before used. Or if the childe were baptized by any other lawfull minister, that then the minister of the parish, where the childe was born or christened, shall examine and try whether the childe be lawfully baptized or no. In which case if hee shall bring any child to the church, do answer that the same childe is already baptized, then shall the minister examine them, saying,

*By whom was the childe baptized?
Who was present when the childe was baptized?*

Forthwith as these children have promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to beleve in God, and to serve him; you must remember, that it is your parts and duties, to see that these infants be taught, so soon as they shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profission they have made by you; And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call upon them to hear sermons, and chiefly you shall provide that they may learn the Creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleve to his soules health, and that these children may be veridically brought up to lead in godly and a Christian life, remembering allwayes, that baptisme doth represent unto us our profission, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness; continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

¶ The minister shall command that the children be brought to the Bishop, to be confirmed of him, so soon as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the articles of the Faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, according as it is there expressed.

And because sometimes essentiall to this Sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear or haste in such times of extremity, therefore I demand further of you;

With what matter was the childe baptized?

With what words was the childe baptized?

Whether think you the childe to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

¶ And if the minister shall finde by the answers of such as bring the childe, that all things were done as they ought to be, then shall he be christen the childe again, but shall receive him as one of the flock of the true Christian people, saying thus,

¶ Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according unto due order, concerning the baptizing of this childe, which being born in originall sin, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in baptisme received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life. For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy gospel doth witness to our comfort, on this wise,

Private Baptisme.

Mark 10.
33.

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the gospel is read, the minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the gospel.

FRIENDS, you hear in this gospel the words of our Saviour Christ; that he commanded the children to be brought unto him, how he blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will towards them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleve, that he hath likewise favourably received this present infant, that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercy, that he hath given unto him the blessing of eternal life, and made him partaker of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore we being thus preferred of the good will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, towards this infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himself taught, and in declaration of our faith, let us recite the articles contained in our Creed.

¶ Here the minister with the godfathers and godmothers shall say.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then shall the minister demand the name of the child; which being by the godfathers and godmothers pronounced the minister shall say.

Doest thou in the name of this child forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all the covetous desires of the same, the carnal desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou in the name of this child, profess this faith, to beleve in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth? And in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence he shall come again at

the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And do you in his Name beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike church, the communion of saints, the remission of sin, resurrection, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I heartily beleve.

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being born again, and being made heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlastingly. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister make this exhortation to the godfathers and godmothers.

FORASMUCH as this child hath promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to beleve in God, and to serve him: you must remember that it is your part and duty to see that this infant be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear serious, and chiefly ye shall provide that he may learn the Creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleve to his souls health, and that this child may be vigorously brought up, to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembering alway that baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness of living.

And so forth, as in publike baptisme.

¶ But if they which bring the infants to the Church, do make such uncertain answers to the Priests questions, as that it cannot appear that the child was baptized with water, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essentially parts of Baptisme) then the Priest baptize in form above written, concerning Publike Baptisme, seeing that at the dipping of the child in the Font he shall use this form of words.

If thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.



¶ The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands upon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith according to the catechisme following.

TO the end that confirmation may be ministered to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (according to 3. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that more hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and can also answer to such questions of a his short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoynt them to. And this order is most convenient to be observed for divers considerations.

Fij.

The Catechisme.

First, because that when children come to the years of discretion, and have learned what their godfathers and godmothers promised for them in baptism, they may themselves with their own mouth, and with their own consent, openly before the church, affirm and confirm the same: and also promise that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keep such things as they by their own mouth and confession have assented unto.

Secondly, for as much as confirmation is promised to them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sin, and the assaults of the world and the devil: it is most meet to be ministered when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their own flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devil, they begin to be in danger to fall into sundry kinds of sin.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the church in times past, whereby it was ordained that confirmation should be ministered to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christ's religion, should openly profess their own faith, & promise to be obedient unto the will of God. And that whereas shall think that any devilishness shall come to children by ascribing of their confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certain by Gods word, that children being baptized, have all things necessary for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.

A C A T E C H I S M,

That is to say,

An instruction to be learned of every childe, before he be brought to be confirmed by the bishop.



Question.
What is your name?

Answer. N. or M.

Question.
Who gave you this name?

Answer.

My godfathers and godmothers, in my baptism, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the childe of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven.

Question.
What did your godfathers and godmothers then for you?

Answer.
They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the devil, and all his works; the pomps and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinful lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should believe all the articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of my life.

Question.
Dost thou not think that thou art bound to believe, and to do as they have promised for thee?

Answer.
Yes verily, and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour: and I pray God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

Question.
Rehearse the articles of thy belief.

Answer.
I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth: And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell; the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I believe in the holy Ghost, the holy catholic church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

Question.
What dost thou chiefly learn in these articles of thy belief?

Answer.
First, I learn to believe in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Son, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me and all the elect people of God.

Question.
You said that your godfathers and godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods commandments. Tell me how many there be?

Answer.
Ten.

Question.
Which be they?

Answer.
The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

1. Thou shalt have none other Gods but me.
2. Thou shalt not make to thyself any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercie unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

3. Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain, for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vain.

4. Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day, six daies shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cartell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six daies the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

The Catechisme.

5. Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

6. Thou shalt do no murder.

7. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

8. Thou shalt not steal.

9. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

10. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

Question.

What dost thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

Answer.

I learn two things: my duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.

My duty towards God, is to believe in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soul, and with all my strength: to worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his word, and to serve him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

Answer.

My duty towards my neighbour is, to love him as my self, and to do to all men, as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the king and his ministers. To submit my self to all my governors, teachers, spiritual pastors and masters. To order my self lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To bear no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking, lying and flandering. To keep my body in temperance, sobriety, and chastity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.

My good childe, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy self, nor to walk in the commandments of God, and to serve him, without his speciall grace, which thou must learn at all times to call for, by diligent prayer. Let me hear therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil, Amen.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God, our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him, as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things that be needfull both for our souls and bodies, and that he will be mercifull unto us, and

forgive us our sins; and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily, and that he will keep us from all sin and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen. So be it.

Question.

How many sacraments hath Christ ordained in his church?

Answer.

Two onely as generally necessary to salvation, that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord.

Question.

What meanest thou by this word sacrament?

Answer.

I mean an outward and visible signe of an inward and spiritual grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

Question.

How many partes be there in a Sacrament?

Answer.

Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward spiritual grace.

Question.

What is the outward visible signe, or form in baptism?

Answer.

Water, wherein the person baptized is dipped or sprinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.*

Question.

What is the inward and spiritual grace?

Answer.

A death unto sin, and a new birth unto righteousness: For being by nature born in sin, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.

What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answer.

Repentance, whereby they forsake sin; and faith, whereby they stedfastly beleve the promises of God made to them in that sacrament.

Question.

Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

Answer.

Yes: they do perform them by their sureties, who promise, and vow them both in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

Question.

Why was the sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

Answer.

For the continuall remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

Question.

What is the outward part or signe of the Lords supper.

Answer.

Bread and wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Question.

What is the inward part or thing signified?

Answer.

The body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received of the faithful in the Lords Supper.

Question.

Confirmation.

Question.
What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

Answer.
The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the Body, and Blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the bread and wine.

Question.
What is required of them which come to the Lords supper?

Answer.
To examine themselves, whether they repent them truly of their former sins, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life, have a lively faith in

Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankful remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

¶ So soon as the children can say in their mother tongue, the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short catechisme, as the bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoint them in, then shall they be brought to the bishop by one that shall be their godfather or godmother, that every childe may have a witness of his confirmation. And the bishop shall confirm them on this wise.

CONFIRMATION, OR Laying on of hands.

Minister.
Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

Answer.
Which hath made heaven and earth.

Minister.
Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

Answer.
Henceforth world without end.

Minister.
Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.
And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.
Almighty and everliving God, who hast touchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sins: strengthen them we beseech thee, O Lord, with the Ghost the comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy fear. Amen.

¶ Then the bishop shall lay his hand upon every childe severally, saying,

Send, O Lord, this childe with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, untill he come to thy everlasting kingdom. Amen.

¶ Then shall the bishop say,

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty and everliving God, which makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy Majesty, we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy apostles) we have laid our hands, to certifye them (by this signe) of thy favour and

gracious goodnesse toward them: let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them: let thy holy Spirit ever be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth one God world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the bishop shall beseech the children, saying thus.

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. Amen.

¶ The curate of every parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently upon sundays and holy days, half an hour before evening, openly in the church, instruct and examine so many children of his parish sent unto him, as the time will serve, and as he shall think convenient, in some part of this catechisme.

And all fathers, mothers, masters, and domes, shall cause their children, servants, and prentises (which have not learned their catechisme) to come to the church at the time appointed, and obediently to hear, and be ordered by the curate, untill such time that they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn. And whensoever the bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any convenient place for their confirmation, then shall the curate of every parish either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his parish, which can say the Articles of the faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this catechisme. And there shall none be admitted to the holy communion, untill such time as he can say the catechisme, and be confirmed.

THE FORM OF SOLEMNIZATION of Matrimonie.

First, the banns must be asked three severall sundays, or holy days, in the time of service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in divers parishes, the banns must be asked in both parishes; and the curate of the one parish shall not solemnize matrimony betwixt them, without a certificate of the banns being thrice asked, from the curate of the other parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the priest shall say thus,

Deary

Dearly beloved friends, we are gathered together here, in the sight of God, and in the face of his congregation, to joyne together this man and this woman in holy matrimony, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in paradise, in the time of mans innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that is between Christ and his church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cane of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly; to satisfy mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding; but reverently, as to the Lord, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes, for which matrimony was ordained: One was the procreation of children to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall society, helpe and comfort, that these ought to have of the other, both in prosperity and adversity, into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joynd. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause, why they may not lawfully be joynd together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

¶ And also speaking unto the persons that shall be married, he shall say,

I require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you do know any impediment, why ye may not be lawfully joynd together in matrimony, t. a. ye confess it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doth allow, are not joynd together by God, neither is their matrimony lawfull.

¶ At which day of marriage, if any man do allege and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in matrimony by Gods law, or the laws of this realm, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do sustain, to prove his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alleged, both shall the curate say unto the men.

N. Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour and keep her in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as you both shall live?

¶ The man shall answer.

I will.

¶ Then shall the minister say to the woman.
N. Wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? Wilt thou obey him, and serve him, love, honour, and keep him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as you both shall live?

¶ The woman shall answer,

I will.

¶ Then shall the minister say.

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

¶ And the minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall say to the man to take the woman to his right hand, and so either to give their troth to each other, the minister saying.

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold; from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they both say, and the woman taking again the man by the right hand, shall say.

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I give thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they againe joyn their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a ring, saying the same upon the book, with the accustomed duty to the minister and clerk. And the minister taking the ring, shall deliver it unto the man to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the minister, shall say,

With this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the man leaving the ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the minister shall say.

O Eternal God, creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spiritual grace, the author of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we bless in thy Name, that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may lawfully perform and keep the vow and covenant betwix them made, (whereof this ring given and received, is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ Then shall the priest joyn their right hands together, and say.

Those whom God hath joynd together, let no man put asunder.

¶ Then shall the minister speak unto the people.

Forasmuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a ring, and by joyning of hands: I pronounce that they be man and wife together, in the Name of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And the minister shall add this blessing.

God the Father, God the Son, (God the holy Ghost, bless, preserve, and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you, and so all you with all spiritual benediction, and grace, that you may so live together in this life, that in the world to come you may have life everlasting. Amen.

¶ Then the minister or clerks going to the Lordstables, shall say or sing this psalm following.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and shall walk in his ways.

For

of Marrying.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands : O
well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine : upon the
walls of thine house.

Thy children like the olive branches : round a-
bout thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth
the Lord.

The Lord from out of Zion shall bless thee :
that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy
life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children :
and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or thou shalt.

God be mercifull unto us, and bless us : and
show us the light of his countenance, and be
mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon the earth : thy
saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the
people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad : for thou
shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the na-
tions upon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the
people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and
God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us : and all the ends of the world
shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*¶ The psalm ended, and the man and the woman
kneeling before the Lord, saith, the priest thank-
ing at the table, and turning his face toward the
people, say,*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Answer.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Minister.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant and thy handmaid.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

O Lord send them help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore defend them.

Minister.

Be unto them a tower of strength.

Answer.

From the face of their enemy.

Minister.

O Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Ja-
cob, bless these thy servants, and love the
seed of evernall life in their minds, that whoso-
ever in thy holy word they shall profitably learn,
they may indeed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord,
mercifully upon them from heaven, and bless them.
And as thou dost send thy blessing upon Abraham
and Sarah to their great comfort : so vouchsafe us

Send thy blessing upon these thy servants, that they
obeying thy will, and always being in safety under
thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their
lives end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then pray next following shall be omitted
where the woman is past child birth.*

O Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Father, by whose
gracious gift multitude is increased : we be-
seech thee, assist with thy blessing these two persons,
that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of
children, and also live together so long in godly
love and honesty, that they may see their childrens
children, unto the third and fourth generation, unto
thy praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our
Lord. Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power hast made
all things of nought, which also (after that order
things set in order) didst appoint that out of man
(created after thine own image and similitude) a wo-
man should take her beginning; and knitting them
together, didst teach, that it should never be lawful
to put asunder those, whom thou by matrimony
hast made one : O God, which hast consecrated the
state of matrimony to such an excellent mystery, that
in it is signified and represented the spiritual mar-
riage and unity betwixt Christ and his church. Look
mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this
man may love his wife, according to thy word (as
Christ did love his spouse the church, who gave
himself for it, loving and cherishing it, even as his
own flesh) and also that this woman may be loving
and amiable to her husband as Rachel, wife as Re-
becca, faithful and obedient as Sarah, and in all
quietness, sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy
and godly matrons. O Lord, bless them both, and
grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom,
through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say,

Almighty God, which at the beginning did
create our first parents Adam and Eve, and
did sanctifie and joyne them together in marriage,
pour upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and
bless you, that ye may please him both in body and
soul, and live together in holy love unto your lives
end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall begin the communion. And after the
gospel shall be said a sermon, wherein ordinarily
(so oft as there is any marriage) the officer of
man and wife shall be declared according to holy
scripture. Or if there be no sermon, the minister
shall read this that followeth.*

Al ye which be married, or which intend to
take the holy state of matrimony upon you,
hear what holy scripture doth say as touching the
duty of husbands towards their wives, and wives
towards their husbands.

Saint Paul in his epistle to the Ephesians, the
fifth Chapter, doth give this commandment to all
married men : Ye husbands love your wives, even
as Christ loved the church, and hath given himself
for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountain of
water, through the word, that he might make it
unto himself a glorious congregation : nor having
spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it
should be holy and blameless. So men are bound
so love their own wives, as their own bodies. He
that loveth his own wife, loveth himself : For ne-
ver did any man have his own flesh, nor nourisheth
and cherisheth it, even as the Lord doth the con-
gregation : for we are members of his body, of
his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a
man

The visitation of the sick.

man leave father and mother, and shall be joynted unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This mystery is great: but I speak of Christ, and of the congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you love his own wife, even as himself.

Likewise the same saint Paul writing to the Christians, speaketh thus to all men that be married, Ye men love your wives, and be not bitter unto them. Hear also what S. Peter the apostle of Christ, which was himself a married man, saith unto them that are married, Ye husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife as unto the weaker vessel, which is held together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wives hear and do your duties towards your husbands, even as plainly set forth in holy scripture.

Saint Paul (in the forenamed epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Ye women, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord: for the husband is the wives head, even as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the saviour of the whole body. Therefore as the Church or congregation is subject unto Christ, so

likewise let the wives also be in subjection unto their own husbands in all things. And again he saith, Let the wife reverence her husband. And in his epistle to the Colossians saint Paul giveth you this short lesson: Ye wives, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wives be subject unto their own husbands, so that if any obey not the word, they may be won without the word, by the conversation of the wives; while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose apparell let it not be outward with braided hair, and crimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell; but let the hid men which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirits be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner in the old time did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subject to their own husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any fear.

¶ The new married persons, the same day of their marriage, must receive the holy Communion.

¶ The order for the visitation of the sick.

The priest entering into the sick persons house shall say,
Place be to this house, and to all that dwell therein.

When he cometh into the sick mans presence, he shall say, kneeling down,

Remember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Have mercy upon us.

Have mercy upon us.

Father which art in heaven, &c.

Lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

Deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

Lord I have thy servant.

Answer.

God putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

And him help from thy holy place.

Answer.

God ever more mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy have no advantage of him.

Answer.

Let the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Protect him, O Lord, a strong tower,

Answer.

Against the face of his enemy.

Minister.

Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.

Let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

And look down from heaven, behold, visit,

and relieve this thy servant. Look upon him

with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetual peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear us, Almighty and most merciful God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodness to this thy servant, which is grieved with sickness: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wives mother, and the captains servant. So visit and restore to this sick person his former health (if it be thy will) or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painful life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister exhort the sick person after this form, or other like.

Dearest beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and over all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weakness, and sickness. Wherefore whatsoever your sickness is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sickness is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicity; or else it be sent unto you, to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sins, and bear your sickness patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his dear Son Jesus Christ his sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your self wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

¶ If the person visited be very sick, then the exhortation may end in this exhortation in this place.

Take

The visitation of the sick.

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: for whom the Lord loveth, he chastiseth: yea, as S. Paul saith, he scourgeth every son which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himself unto you, as unto his own children. What son is he that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not under correction, (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards, and not children. Therefore seeing that when our carnall fathers do correct us, we reverently obey them: shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall Father, and so live? And they for a few dayes do chastise us after their own pleasure: but he doth chastise us for our profit, to the intent he might make us partakers of his holiness. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently, and with thanksgiving bear our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but sith he suffered pain, he entered not into his glory, before he was crucified. So truly our way to eternall joy is, to suffer here with Christ, and our door to enter into eternall life, is gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore taking your sickness, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the promise which ye made unto God in your baptism. And forasmuch as after this life there is account to be given unto the righteous Judge, of whom all must be judged without respect of persons: I require you to examine your self and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your self for your own fautes, you may finde mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand, for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearful judgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the articles of our faith, that you may know whether you do believe as a Christian man should, or no.

¶ Here the minister shall rehearse the articles of the faith, laying thus,

Doest thou believe in God the Father Almighty? (And so forth, as it is in baptism.)

¶ Then shall the minister examine whether he be in charity with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart, all persons that have offended him, and if he have offended others, to ask them forgiveness, and where he hath done injury or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not afore disposed his goods, let him: then make him Will, and also declare his debts what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for alighting of his conscience, and quietnesse of his executors. But men must be oft admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.

¶ These words before rehearsed, may be said before the minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

¶ The minister may not forget nor omit to move the sick person (and that most earnestly) a liberality towards the poor.

¶ Here shall the sick person make a speciall confession, of he feel his conscience troubled with any weighty matters. After which confession the priest shall obdure him after this sort.

Our Lord Jesu Christ, who hath left power to his church to absolve all sinners, which truly repent, and believe in him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences: and by his authority committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sins. In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.

¶ And the minister shall say the collect following.

¶ Let us pray.

O Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies, dost so put away the sins of those which truly repent, that thou rememberest them no more, open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnall will and frailties: preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the church, consider his contrition, accept his tears, assuage his pain, as shall be seen to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust only in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former sins, but take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister say this psalm.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

*In st. Do-
mine, the
psalm.
Psalm. 71.*

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel men.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that may I sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

Go not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness: ife only.

Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth up untill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed: untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

The Communion of the sick.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like unto thee?

O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me, and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and

brought unto shame that seek to do me evil. Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Adding thus.

O Saviour of the world, save us, which by thy cross and precious blood hast redeemed us, help us, we beseech thee, O God.

Then shall the Minister say.

The Almighty Lord which is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in earth, and under the earth, do bow and obey, be now and evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feel, that there is none other name under heaven given to man, in whom and through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but only the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ The Communion of the sick.

For as much as all mortal men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be always in a readiness to die whensoever it pleases Almighty God to call them, the curates shall diligently from time to time, and especially in the plague time, exhort their parishioners to the oft receiving (in the church) of the holy communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ: which if they do, they shall have no cause in their sudden visitation to be anxious for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able to come to the church, and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house, then he must give knowledge ere he night, or else early in the morning, to the curate, signifying also how many be appointed to communicate with him: and having a convenient place in the sick mans house, where the curate may reverently minister, and a good number to receive the communion with the sick person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy communion.

¶ The Collect.

Almighty everliving God, maker of mankind, which dost correct those whom thou dost love, and chastise every one whom thou dost receive: we beseech thee to have mercy upon this my servant visited with thy hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soul shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

MY son, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faine when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

The Gospel.

Verily, verily I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and beleeveth on him that sent me, hath ever-lasting life, and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death unto life.

At the time of the distribution of the holy sacrament, the priest shall first receive the communion himself, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sick.

But if a man either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the curate, or for lack of company to receive with him, or by any other just impediments, do not receive the sacrament of Christs body and blood, then the curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sins, and steadfastly believe that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the cross for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembering the benefits he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his souls health, although he do not receive the sacraments with his mouth.

When the sick person is visited, and receiveth the holy communion all at one time, then the priest for more expedition shall cut off the form of the visitation as the psalm (In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust) and go strait to the communion.

In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the Parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sick in their houses, for fear of the infection, upon special request of the diseased, the minister may only communicate with him.

¶ The order for the buriall of the dead

The priest meeting the corps at the church stile, shall say, or else the priest and clerks shall sing, and so go either into the church, or towards the grave.

Am the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord) He that beleeveth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he live, And whosoever liveth,

and beleeveth in me, shall not die for ever.

I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that I Job 19. shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and 25.36.37. shall be covered again with my skin, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I myself shall behold him, not with others, but with these same eyes.

WE brought nothing into this world, neither 1 Tim. 6.7. may we carry any thing out of this world

The

At the buriall of the dead.

b 22. The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Even as it pleaseth the Lord, so cometh things to passe; Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

¶ When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the priest shall say, or the priest and clerks shall sing.

b 14. 2. **M**AN that is born of a woman hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower: he flourisheth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one day. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour but of thee, O Lord, which for our sins art justly displeased? Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternall death. Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy mercifull eyes to our prayers; but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternall, suffice us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

¶ Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the priest shall say.

FORTHWITH as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy, to take unto himselfe the soul of our dear brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that is may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himselfe.

¶ Then shall be said, or sung.

Revel. 14. **I** Heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me. Write, from henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

¶ Then shall follow this lesson, taken out of the xii. chapter to the Corinthians, the first epistle.

1 Cor. 15. 20. **C**HRISt is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleep. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, even so by Christ shall all be made alive, but every man in his own order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he hath delivered up the kingdom to God the Father, when he hath put down all rule, and all authority, and power. For he must reign, till he have put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted that hath put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himselfe be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what do they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized over them? yes, and why stand we alway then in jeopardy? By our rejoycing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. That I have fought with beasts, as Epheſus after the manner of men, what advantage getteth me, if the dead rise not again? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived, evil words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleep, and sin not. For some have not the knowledge of God. I speak this to your shame. But some man will

say, How with the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest, is not quickened, except it die. And what sowest thou? Thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corn, as of wheat or some other: but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his own body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. These are also celestiall bodies, and these are bodies terrestriall. But the glory of the celestiall is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner of glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another in glory. So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth again in incorruption. It is sown in dishonour, it riseth again in honour. It is sown in weaknesse, it riseth again in power. It is sown a naturall body, it riseth again a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: As it is also written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, and the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy; The second man is the Lord from heaven, heavenly. As is the earth, such are they that be earthy. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly. This say I, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a myſterie, we shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trump. For the trump shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortallitie. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortallitie, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up into victory. Death, where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law, but thanks be unto God, which hath given us victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore my dear brethren, be ye steadfast and immovable, always rich in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

¶ The lesson ended, the priest shall say.

Lord have mercy upon us,
Christ have mercy upon us,
Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest.

Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the souls of them that be elected, after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicity: we give thee hearty thanks, for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodness shortly to accomplish

The Churching of women.

compleish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdom, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation and bliss, both in body and soul, in thy eternal and everlasting glory. Amen.

The Collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever believeth, shall live though he die, and whosoever liveth and believeth in him, shall not die eternally: who also taught us (by his holy apostle Paul) not to be sorry, as men without hope, for them that sleep in him:

we meekly beseech thee (O Father) to raise us from the death of sin, and the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth, and that at the general resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy welbelov'd Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee. O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

¶ The thanksgiving of women after child-birth, commonly called, The churching of Women.

¶ The woman shall come into the church, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the table standeth, and the priest standing by her, shall say this service, or some like, as the case shall require.

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of child-birth, ye shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God, and pray.

¶ Then shall the priest say this Psalm.

Psal. 121. I Have lifted up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: nor the moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore,

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us into temptation.

Answer.
But delivers us from evil. Amen.

Min. Str.

¶ Lord save this woman thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth her trust in thee.

Minister.

Be thou to her a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of her enemies.

Minister.

Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Min. Str.

¶ Let us pray.

O Almighty God, which hast delivered this woman thy servant, from the great pain and peril of child-birth: grant we beseech thee, most mercifull Father, that the through thy help may both faithfully live, and walk in her vocation, according to thy will, in this life present, and also may be partakers of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The woman that cometh to give her thanks, must offer accustomed offerings: And if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.

¶ A Commination against sinners, with certain prayers to be used divers times in the year.

¶ After morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a bell, and assembled in the church, the English Litany shall be said after the accustomed manner. Which ended, the priest shall go into the pulpit, and say thus,

Brethren, in the primitive church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord; and that others admonished by their example might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, until the said discipline may be restored again (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good that at this time (in your presence) should be read the

general sentences of God cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the seven and twentieth chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that ye should answer to every sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to carock and true repentance, and may walk more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye affirm with your own mouths the curse of God to be due.

Curted

A Communion.

Deut. 27.15. Cursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

And the people shall answer and say,

Amen. *Minister.* Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother.

Deut. 27.16. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Cursed is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbours land.

Deut. 27.17. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Cursed is he that maketh the blinde to go out of his way.

Deut. 27.18. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Cursed is he that setteth in judgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherless, and of widows.

Deut. 27.19. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly.

Deut. 27.20. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Cursed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.

Levit. 20.10. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Cursed is he that taketh reward to slay the soul of innocent blood.

Deut. 27.25. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Jer. 17.5. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Cursed are the unmerciful, the fornicators and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

Mat. 23.1-5. Amen. *Answer.*

Minister. Now seeing that all they are accursed, as the

Psal. 119.31. prophet David beareth witness, which do erre and go astray from the commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadfull judgement hanging over our heads, and being always at hand) return unto our Lord God with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, acknowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the axe put unto the root of the trees: so that every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down and cast into the fire.

Marth. 3.30. It is a fearfull thing to fall into the hands of the living God: He shall pour down rain upon the sinners, flames, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest, this shall be their portion to drink. For lo the Lord is come out of his place, to visit the wickednesse of such as dwell upon the earth.

Heb. 12.31. Psal. 11.6. Isa. 26.31. Mal. 3.2.

But who may abide the day of his coming? who shall be able to endure, when he appeareth? his sin is in his hand, and he will purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the barn, but he will burn the chaffe with unquenchable fire.

The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night, and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh upon a woman travelling with child, and they shall not escape. Then shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners, through the stubbornnesse of their heart, have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodness, patience, and long-sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance. Then shall they call upon me, saith the Lord, but I will not hear: they shall seek me early, but they shall not finde me, and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but abhorred my counsel, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knock, when the door shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of justice. O terrible voice of most just judgement, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, Go ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devil and his angels.

Therefore, brethren, take ye heed betime, while the day of salvation lasteth: for the night cometh when none can work. But let us, while we have the light, believe in the light, and walk as the children of the light, that we be not cast into the utter darkness, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodness of God, which calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endless pity promise us forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole minde and true heart) we return unto him. For though our sins be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow: and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wool.

Turn you clean, saith the Lord, from all your wickednesse, and your sin shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your ungodlinesse, that ye have done: make you new hearts and a new spirit. Wherefore will ye die (O ye house of Israel) seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turn you then, and ye shall live.

Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our sins.

For he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selves that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon us, if we come unto him with faithfull repentance, if we will submit our selves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his wayes, if we will take his ease yoke, and lighten our burden upon us, to follow him in lowliness, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the governance of his holy Spirit, seeking alwayes his glory, and serving him duly in our vocation with thanksgiving. This if we do, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the law, and from the extremest malediction, which shall light upon them that shall be set on the left hand, and he will set us on his right hand, and give us the blessed benediction.

A Combination.

dition of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdom, unto the which he vouchsafe to bring us all for his infinite mercy, Amen.

¶ Then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the priest and clerk, kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letany) shall say this psalm.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 51.

HAve mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness: and cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickedness: and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requiratest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a clean heart (O God:) and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips, (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

¶ The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou shalt not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.
But deliver us from evil, Amen.

Minister.
O Lord save thy servants.

Answer.
Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.
Send unto them help from above.

Answer.
And evermore mightily defend them.

Minister.
Help us, O God our Saviour.

Answer.
And for the glory of thy Names sake deliver us, be merciful unto us sinners for thy Names sake.

Minister.
O Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.
And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.
¶ I am us pray.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully hear our prayers, and spare all those which confess their sin unto thee, that they, whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy merciful pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Most mighty God, and merciful Father, which hast compassion of all men, and haerest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldst not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from sin, and be saved: mercifully forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us which be grieved and wearied with the burthen of our sins. Thy property is to have mercy, to thee only it appertaineth to forgive sins: spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into judgement with thy servants which be vile earth, and miserable sinners, but so turn thine ire from us, which meekly knowledge our vile nature, and truly repent us of our faults: so make hast to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.

Turn thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned, be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, which turn to thee in weeping, fasting and praying: for thou art a merciful God, full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest, when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord: spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us.

The



THE PSALMS OF DAVID, of that translation which is commonly used in the CHURCHES.

Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.

Blessed is the man that hath not walked
in the counsel of the ungodly, nor
stood in the way of sinners: and
hath not sat in the seat of the
scornfull.

2 But his delight is in the law
of the Lord: and in his law will he exercise him-
self day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the wa-
ter-side: that will bring forth his fruit in due
season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither: and look what-
soever he doth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly, it is not so with
them: but they are like the chaffe which the
winde scattereth away from the face of the
earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to
stand in the judgement: neither the sinners in the
congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the
righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall
perish.

Quare fremuerunt gentes. Psal.

Why do the heathen so furiously rage to-
gether: and why do the people imagine
avaunting themselves?

2 The kings of the earth stand up, and the
rulers take counsel together: against the Lord,
and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder: and cast
away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh
them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in de-
rision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath:
and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my holy
hill of Zion.

7 I will preach the law, whereof the Lord hath
said unto me: Thou art my Son, this day have I
begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen
for thine inheritance: and the uttermost parts of the
earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruiſe them with a rod of iron:
and break them in pieces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be
learned, ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoyce unto
him with reverence.

12 Kisse the Son lest he be angry, and so ye perish
from the right way: if his wrath be kindled

(yea but a little) blessed are all they that put
their trust in him.

Domine quid. Psal. 3.

Lord how are they increased that trouble me:
many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soul:
There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art
my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice: and
he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and woke up again:
for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of peo-
ple: that have set themselves against me round
about.

7 Up, Lord, and help me, O my God: for thou
smitest all mine enemies upon the
cheek bone, thou hast broken the teeth of the un-
godly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: and thy
blessing is upon thy people.

Gum invocatum. Psal. 4.

Hear me when I call, O God of my righteous-
ness: for thou hast set me at liberty when
was in trouble, have mercy upon me, and hearken
unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye blaspheme
mine honour: and have such pleasure in vanity, and
seek after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to
himself the man that is godly: when I call upon
the Lord, he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with
your own heart, and in your chamber, and be
still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put
your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: who will shew us
any good?

7 Lord, lift thou up: the light of thy coun-
tenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladness in mine heart:
since the time that their corn, and wine, and oil
increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my
rest: for it is thou Lord only that makest me
dwell in safety.

Verba mea auribus. Psal. 7.

Ponder my words, O Lord: consider my im-
plication.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling,
my king and my God: for unto thee will I make
my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou hear, O Lord : early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will lift up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickedness : neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish, shall not stand in thy sight : for thou hast all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing : the Lord will abhor both the blood-thirsty and deceitful men.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy : and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies : make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth : their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre : they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations : cast them out in the multitude of their ungodliness, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee : rejoice : they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy Name shall be joyful in thee.

13 For thou, Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous : and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him as with a shield.

Dominus ne in furore. Psal. 6.

Lord rebuke me not in thine indignation : neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

1 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak : O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also fore troubled : but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me ?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul : save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee : and who will give thee thanks in the pit ?

6 I am weary of my groaning, every night wath I my bed : and water my couch with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble : and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye that work vanity : for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition : the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and fore vexed : they shall be turned back and put to shame suddenly.

Dominus, Deus meus. Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust : save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.

1 Let him devour my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces : while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing : or if there be any wickedness in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt friendly with me : yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take me : yea, let him tread my life down

upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord : in thy wrath, and lift up thy self : because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee : for their sakes therefore lift up thyself again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give sentence with me, O Lord : according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end : but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God : trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God : which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous judge, strong and patient : and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword : he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death : he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travaileth with mischief : he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodliness.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit : and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travail shall come upon his own head : and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord according to his righteousness : and I will praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

Dominus, Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord our governor, how excellent is thy Name in all the world : thou that hast put thy glory above the heavens !

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies : that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider the heavens, even the works of thy fingers : the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindful of him : and the son of man that thou visitest him ?

5 Thou madest him lower than the angels : to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion of the works of thy hands : and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen : yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea : and whatsoever walketh thorow the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our governor : how excellent is thy Name in all the world.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.

Will give thanks unto thee, O Morning Lord with my whole heart : I praise, will speak of all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee : yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most highest.

3 While mine enemies are driven back : they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For

Evening
Prayer.



4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause: thou art set in the throne that judgeth right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly: thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness: and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Zion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poor.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou hast liften me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughters of Zion: I will joyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement: the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poor shall not always be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper hand: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear (O Lord): that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Ut quid, Domine? Psal. 10.

Why standest thou so far off (O Lord:) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the craftie wilfulness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own hearts desire: and speaketh good of the covetous whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are alway grievous: thy judgements are far above out of his sight, and therefore doeth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down: there shall no harm happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit and fraud: under his tongue is ungodliness and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the thievish corners of the streets: and privily in his lurking dens doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are set against the poor.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh he in his den: that he may ravish the poor.

10 He doth revile the poor: when he getteth him into his net.

11 He talketh down and humbleth himself: that the congregation of the poor may fall into the hands of his captives.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift up thine hand: forget not the poor.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth lye in his heart, Tush, thus God careth not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest ungodliness and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thine hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodliness, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever: and the heathen were perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poor: thou preparest thine heart, and thine ear hearkeneth thence.

20 To help the fatherlesse and poor unto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Dominum confido, Psal. 11.

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soul, that she should flee as a bird upon the hill?

2 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and who hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy Temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poor: and his eye-lids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickedness, doth his soul abhor.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

Salvum me fac, Psal. 12.

Elip me, Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are diminished from among the children of men.

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue we will prevail: we are they that ought to speak, who is Lord over us?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deep sighing of the poor.

6 I will up (saith the Lord:) and will help every one from him that swelleth against him: and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: even

Evening prayer.

even as the silver which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

Ufquequo, Domine? Pſal. 13.

How long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seek counsell in my soul, and be vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord, my God: lighten mine eyes that I sleep not in death.

4 Test mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast down, they that trouble me, will rejoice at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is joyfull in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me: yes, I will praise the Name of the Lord most high.

Dirigamini. Pſal. 14.

The fool hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doth good (no not one)

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived: the poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappinesse is in their ways, and the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating up my people as it were bread?

9 And call not upon the Lord, there were they brought in great fear (even where no fear was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsell of the poor: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Zion: when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob joyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Domine, quis habitabit? Pſal. 15.

Morning
prayer.



Ord, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, or done evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that stretcheth not himself, but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and

disappointeth him not: though it were to his own hindrance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Who doth these things: shall never fail. *Confirma mr. Pſal. 16.*

Preserve me, O God: for in these have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another god: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The lot is fallen to me in a fair ground: yes, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning: my reins also chasten me in the night season.

9 I have set God always before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoiced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thing holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulness of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Exaudi, Domine, iustitiam. Pſal. 17.

Hear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equal.

3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickednesse in me: for I am utterly purposed that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of men works that are done against the words of thy lips: I have kept me from the ways of the destroyers.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear me: incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindnesse, thou that art the saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keep me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about, to take away my soul.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: and as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Up Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evil world: which have

have their portion in this life ; whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire : and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy perience in righteousness : and when I awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it.

Dittany 11. Psal. 18.

Will love thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stony rock, and my defence : my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised : so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me : and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me : the snares of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord : and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy temple : and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his ears.

7 The earth trembled and quaked : the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence : and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also and came down : and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, and did fly : he came flying upon the wings of the winds.

11 He made darkness his secret place : his pavilion round about him, with dark waters, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence, his clouds removed : hailstones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also hundreded out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder : hailstones and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them : he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The Springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord : at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from the high to fetch me : and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me : for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble : but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty : he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing : according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the ways of the Lord : and have not forsaken my God as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his lawes : and will not cast off his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him : and eschewed mine own wickedness.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing : and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy : and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean : and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity : and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle : the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discourse unboast of men : and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way : the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord : or who hath any strength except our God ?

32 It is God that giveth me with strength of war : and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet : and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight : and mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation : thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go : that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them : neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them, that they shall not be able to stand : but shall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battell : thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me : and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them : yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the winde : I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people : and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known : shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me : but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall fall : and be vexed out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper : a and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that stretcheth that I be avenged : and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my cruel enemies, and stretcheth me up above mine adversaries : thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles : and sing praises unto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giveth he unto his king : and sheweth loving kindness unto David his anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Calli tranant. Psal. 19.

He heavens declare the glory of God : Morning and the firmament sheweth his handy work.

2 One day telleth another : and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language : but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their

Evening
prayer.



4 Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun : which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a giant so run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and sunneth about unto the end of it again : and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul : the testimony of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart : the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever : the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea, then much fine gold : sweeter also then honey, and the honey comb.

11 Moreover, by them is thy servant taught : and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth : O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins : lest they get the dominion over me : for shall I be undefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart : be always acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord : my strength and my Redeemer.

Exaudiat te Dominus. Psal. 20.

The Lord hear thee In the day of trouble : the Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the Sanctuary : and strengthen thee out of Zion.

3 Remember all thy offerings : and accept thy burnt-offering.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire : and fulfill all thy mind.

5 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God : the Lord perform all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, and will hear him from his holy heaven : even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses : but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen : but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save Lord, and hear us, O King of heaven : when we call upon thee.

Dominus, in virtute. Psal. 21.

The king shall rejoyce in thy strength. O Lord : exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire : and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness : and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life : even for ever and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation : glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity : and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why ? because the king pursueth his trust

in the Lord : and in the mercy of the most Highest he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thine hand : thy right hand shall smite out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath : the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth : and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee : and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight : and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted Lord in thine own strength : so will we sing and praise thy power.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.

My God, my God (look upon me) why hast thou forsaken me : and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint ?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not : and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy : O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee : they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen : they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man : a very scorn of men, and the out-cast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn : they shoot their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God that he would deliver him : let him deliver him, if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb : thou wast my hope when I hangd yet upon my mothers breasts.

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was born : thou art my God even from my mothers womb.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand : and there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me : far bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths : as is were a ramping and roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt : my heart also in the midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums : and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me : and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I may tell all my bones : they stand staring and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them : and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord : thou art my succour, hast thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword : my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth : thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the Unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren : in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

22 O praise the Lord, ye that fear him : magnifie him, all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poor : he hath not hid his face from him : but when he called unto him he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation : my vows will I perform in the sight of them that fear him.

26 The poor shall eat, and be satisfied : they that seek after the Lord, shall praise him, your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord : and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdom is the Lords : and he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be fat upon earth : have eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that go down into the dust, shall kneel before him : and no man hath quickned his own soul.

31 My feed shall serve him : they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness : unto a people that shall be born, when the Lord hath made.

Domine regis psal. 23.

The Lord is my Shepherd : therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture : and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul : and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk thorow the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear none evil : for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staffe comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me, against them that trouble me : thou hast anointed my head with oil, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindness and mercy shall follow me all the dayes of my life : and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Domini est terra. Psal. 24.

The earth is the Lords, and all that therein is : the compass of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas : and prepared it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord : or who shall rise up in his holy place?

4 Even he that hath clean hands, and a pure heart : and that hath not lift up his minde unto vanity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord : and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him : even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up ye everlasting doors : and the king of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the king of glory : it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up ye everlasting doors : and the king of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the king of glory : even the Lord of hosts, he is the king of glory.

Ad te Domine. Psal. 25.

Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul, my God, I have put my trust in thee : O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed : but such as transgress without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Show me thy wayes, O Lord, and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me : for thou art the God of my salvation, in thee hath been my hope all the daylong.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies : and thy loving kindness which hath bene ever of old.

6 O Remember not the sins and offences of my youth : but according to thy mercy think show upon me (O Lord) for thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord : therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meek shall he guide in judgement : and such as be gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth : unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord : be mercifull unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord : him shall he teach in the way that he shall chuse.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease : and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him : and he will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord : for he shall pluck my foot out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me : for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged : bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon mine adversity and misery : and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies, how many they are : and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me : let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectness and righteous dealing wait upon me : for my hope hath bene in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God : out of all his troubles.

Justicia me. Domine. Psal. 26.

Be thou my judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently : my trust hath bene also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me : try out my reins, and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindness is ever before mine eyes : and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dealt with vain persons : neither will I have fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked : and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord : and so will I go to thine altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving : and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house : and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soul with the sinners : nor my life with the blood-thirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickedness : and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walk innocently: O Lord, deliver me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the congregation.

Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 37.

37 He Lord is my light and my salvation, whom then shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?

a When the wicked (even mine enemies, and my foes) came upon me, to eat up my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose up wax against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and so visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a rock of strength.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head: above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladness: I will sing and speak praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and hear me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seek ye my face: thy face Lord will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour: I leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries: for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted: but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.

16 O tarry thou the Lords leisure: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ad te, Domine. Psal. 28.

28 Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: think no scorn of me, lest if thou wake, as though thou hearest not, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions, when I cry unto thee: when I hold up mine hands toward thee, mercy, fear of thy holy temple.

3 O pluck me not away (neither destroy me) with the ungodly and wicked doers: which speak friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief to their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickedness of their own inventions.

5 Recompense them after the work of their hands: pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regarded not in their minds the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart cansteth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the whole defence of his appointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance: feed them, and set them up for ever.

Afferte Domino. Psal. 39.

39 Bring unto the Lord (O ye mighty) bringing rams unto the Lord: ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.

a Give the Lord the honour due unto his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedars: yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a calf: Libanus also and Syron like a young Unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes: in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the water flood: and the Lord remaineth a king for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people: to the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

Exaltabo te, Domine. Psal. 30.

30 With magnific thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up: and not made my foes to triumph over me.

a O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soul out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye saints of his): and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed: thou Lord of thy goodness hadst made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face (from me:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and gat me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I go down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

IN ME, DOMINE, SPERAVI. Psal. 37.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion, deliver me in thy righteousness.

1 Bow down thine ear to me: make haste to deliver me.

2 And be thou my strong rock, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

3 For thou art my strong rock, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy Names sake.

4 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 Into thy hand I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

6 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath been in the Lord.

7 I will be glad, and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soul in adversities.

8 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast for my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness, yea, my soul and my body.

10 For my life is waxen old with heaviness: and my years with mourning.

11 My strength faileth me because of mine iniquity: and my bones are consumed.

12 I became a reproach among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, they that did see me without, converted themselves from me.

13 I am clean forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken vessel.

14 For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

15 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

16 My time is in thy hand, deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

17 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

18 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion and be put to silence in the grave.

19 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which untruly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak against the righteous.

20 O how plentiful is thy goodness which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sons of men!

21 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence, from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

22 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

23 And when I made haste, I said: I am out of the sight of thine eyes.

24 Nevertheless, thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cried unto thee.

25 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preferreth them that are faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

26 Be strong, and he shall establish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Blessed man. Psal. 37.

Blessed is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven, and whose sin is covered, prayer.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imparteth no finding in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will acknowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7 For this shall every one that is godly, make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great waters floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouths must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoice in the Lord: and be joyful all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate, iusti. Psal. 37.

Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well that just to be thankful.

2 Praise the Lord with harp, sing psalms unto him with the lute, and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (unto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithful.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgement: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were upon an heap: and layeth up the deep as in a treasure-house.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done, he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of princes.

11 The council of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehovah: and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and understandeth all their works.

15 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host: neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

E

16 An

16 An horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him: and upon them that put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliver their souls from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently waited for the Lord: for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoice in him: because we have hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindnesse (O Lord) be upon us: like as we do put our trust in thee.

Benedicam Dominum, Psal. 34.

I Will alway give thanks unto the Lord: his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let us magnifie his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, he delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye on him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poor crieth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord carrieth round about them that fear him: and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord, ye that be his salvers: for they that fear him lack nothing.

10 The lions do lack and suffer hunger: but they which seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children and hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live, and would fain see good dayes: keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips that they speak no guile.

13 Eschew evil, and do good: seek peace and enquire it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous: and his ears are open unto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evil: to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite heart: and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants: and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be destitute.

Judicam me, Domine, Psal. 35.

Lead thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: and fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Lay hold upon the shield and buckler: and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame

that seek a fer my soul: let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the winde: and the angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him: unawares, and his net that he hath laid privily, catch himself: that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And my soul, be joyfull in the Lord: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poor, and him that is in misery, from him that spoileth him.

11 False witness did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turne into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend or my brother: I went heavily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mowes at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers: which grafted upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this: O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes, that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouths, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake and stand up to judge my quarrell: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have deceived him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together, that rejoice at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoice that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.



My heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he hath flattered himself in his own sight until his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to benave himself wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy (O Lord) reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains: thy judgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou, Lord, shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as our of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue Lord thy loving kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they false (all) that work wickedness: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

Noli invidiare. Psal. 37.

Ret not thy self because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass: and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy self at him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doth after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thy self, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek spirited shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just: and gnaweth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart: and their bowe shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken; and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time: and in the dayes of dearth they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yea, even as the smok shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous is mercifull and liberal.

22 Such as be blessed of God, shall possess the land: and they that be cursed of him, shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever mercifull and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good: and dwell forevermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand: nor condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possess the land: when the ungodly shall perish thou shalt see it.

36 I my self have seen the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 And I went by, and lo, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocencie, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressors, they shall perish together: and the end of the ungodly is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them: he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

Morning
prayer.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 38.

Rebuke me not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten me in thy heauie displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over mine head: and are like a fore burden too heavy for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt: through my foolishness.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and misery: that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I have rosted for the very disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart pannereth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood afar off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to do me evil, talked of wickedness, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard not: and as one that is dumb, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they (even mine enemies) should not triumph over me: for when my foot slips, they rejoiced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heaviness is even in my sight.

18 For I will confess my wickedness: and be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good, are a gainst me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 For sake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou far from me.

22 Hasten thee to help me: O Lord God of my salvation.

Dixi, custodiam. Psal. 39.

ISaid, I will take heed to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea even from good words, but it was pain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and dis-

quieteth himself in vain: he heapech up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by the means of thy heauie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away like as it were a moth eating a garment: every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Expectans expectavi. Psal. 40.

IWaited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous works which thou hast done: like as be also thy thoughts which are to us-ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I would declare them, and speak of them: they should be more than I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meat-offering thou wouldest not have: but mine ears hast thou opened.

9 Burne-offerings and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to do it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercy and truth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord: let thy loving kindness and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up: yea, they are more in number than the hairs of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me: make haste (O Lord) to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together, that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward, and put to rebuke, that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate and rewarded with shame, that say unto me: He upon thee, he upon thee.

19 Let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poor and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helpe and redeemer: make no longer tarrying, O my God.

Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.

Blessed is he that considereth the poor (and needy): the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sick upon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord be mercifull unto me: heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and his heart conceiveth falsehood within himself, and when he cometh forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: even against me do they imagine this evil.

8 Let the fierceness of godliness be provoked against him: and now that he lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yes, even mine own families friend, whom I trusted: which did also eat of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull unto me, O Lord: raise thou me up again, and I shall rejoyce.

11 By this I know thou favourst me, O Lord: mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou upholderst me: and shalt set me before thy sanctuary.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

Super mediantem. Psal. 42.

Like as the hart desireth the water brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is a thirst for God, yes, even for the living God: when shall I come to appear before the presence of God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night, while they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I pour out my heart by my self: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voice of psalm and thanksgiving: among such as keep holy day.

6 Why are thou so full of heaviness, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of thy water pipes: all thy wayes and floods are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindness on the day time: and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: Why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten a fonder as with a sword: while mine enemies (that trouble me) call me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thank him, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Judica me, Dñs. Psal. 43.

Give sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people: O deliver me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O lead out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladness: and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Deus, iudica me. Psal. 44.

Never have I heard with our ears, O God: nor have our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations: and hast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword: neither was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hast a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God: send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy Name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bowe, it is not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that havest as from our enemies, and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies: so that they which hate us, spoil our goods.

12 Thou settest us to be eaten up like sheep, and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the heathen: and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemer: for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee: nor behave our selves proudly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No, not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons: and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secret of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long: and are counted, as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou: awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our misery and trouble?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us: and deliver us from thy mercies sake.

MY heart is indicating of a good matter, *Exhortat. cor. meth. Psal. 45.*
I speak of the things which I have made known to the King.

2 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer than the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword, upon thy thigh: O thou most mighty: according to thy word, and renew.

5 Good luck have thou with thine bow in side on, because of the word of truth, of mercy and righteousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee: even in the midst among the kings enemies.

7 Thy seat (O God) endureth for ever: the scepter of thy kingdom is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: wherefore God (even thy God) hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of myrror, aloes, and cassia: out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honorable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold, (wrought about with divers colours).

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, incline thine ear: forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty: for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift, like as the rich also among the people, shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The king's daughters in all glorious riches: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needlework: the virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladness shall they be brought: and shall enter into the king's palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou shalt make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation unto another: therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee world without end.

Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.
God is our hope and strength: a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: yet though the mountains shake at the trumpet of the fife.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the tabernacle of the most High.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed: God shall help her, and shall be right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the king, doms are moved: but God hath showed his voice, and the earth shall move away.

7 The Lord of hosts, is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the Lord: what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He hath smitten wars to cease in all the world: he hath smitten the bow, and hath smitten the spear in blood: and hath smitten the chariots in the fire.

10 We will then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be smitten in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts, is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Deus noster refugium. Psal. 47.
Clap your hands together, (all ye people): O God upon God, with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and so to be feared: he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us: even the inheritance of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the trumpet.

6 Sing praises, sing praises unto our God: O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 His princes of the people have joyed unto the people of the God of Abraham: thy God (which is very high exalted) doth descend the earth as it were with a flood.

Magnum Dominum. Psal. 48.
Great is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Zion is a fair place, and the joy of the whole earth: upon the north side lieth the city of the great King, God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth are gathered and gone by together.

4 They travelled to see such things: they were affrighted, and suddenly fell down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow: as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea: through the east winds.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the

the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God: God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindness (O God) in the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according unto thy Name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoice, and the daughters of Judah be glad: because of thy judgments.

11 Walk about Sion, and go sound about her: and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever: he shall be our guide unto death.

O Hear ye this all ye people: ponder it with your ears, all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poor: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom: and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to the parables: and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the dayes of wickednesse: and when the wickednesse of my heel compasseth me round about?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods: and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother: nor make agreement unto God for him.

8 For it is cost more to redeem their souls: so that he must let them alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long: and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wife and also die and perish together: as well as the ignorants and fools: and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever: and that their dwelling places shall endure from the generation to another: and call the lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour: seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse: and their posterity shall praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning: their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from the place of hell: for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich: or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him when he dieth: neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived he counted himself an happy man: and so long as thou doest well unto thyself, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers: and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no understanding: but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

Deus Dominus, Psal. 50.

Hear, O Lord, even the most mighty God hath spoken: and called the world from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared: in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above, and the earth that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me: those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is Judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak: I myself will testify against thee, O Israel, for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee, because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt-offerings: because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house: nor he goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are mine: and so are the cattels upon a thousand hills.

11 If I know all the fowls upon the mountains: and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee: for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulls flesh: and drink the blood of goats?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving: and pay thy vows unto the most High.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble: so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God: Why doest thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed: and hast cast my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him: and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickednesse: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou sawest and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God: lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Whoso offendeth me thinks and praise, he honoureth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

Miserere mei, Deus, Psal. 51.

Have mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I knowlege my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requitest truth in the inward parts, and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Then shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart (O God:) and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Quid gloriaris? Psal. 53.

Why boastest thou thyself, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief?

2 Whereas the goodness of God: endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickedness: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharp razor.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousness more than goodness: and to talk of lies more than righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man that rook not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever and ever.

10 I will always give thanks unto thee, for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy saints like it well.

Dixit insipiens, Psal. 53.

He foolishly hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickedness: there is none that doth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doth good, no not one.

5 Are not they without understanding that work wickedness: eating up my people as it they would eat bread? they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no fear was: for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 O that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Zion: O that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity.

8 Then should Jacob rejoice: and Israel should be right glad.

Deus, in montem, Psal. 55.

Save me, O God, for thy Names sake: and Saviour be in thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God: and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me: and tyrants (which have not God before their eyes) seek after my soul.

4 Behold, God is my helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy Name, O Lord: because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

Exaudi, Deus, Psal. 55.

Hear my prayer, O God: and hide not thyself from my petition.

2 Take heed unto me, and hear me: how I mourn in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly cometh on so fast: for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me: and the fear of death is fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me: and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove: for then would I flee away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away far off: and remain in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape: because of the stormy wind and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and divide them: for I have spied unrighteousness and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is therein: deceit and guile go not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could have born it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary that did magnify himself against me: for then (peradventure) I would have hid myself from him.

14 But it was even thou my companion: my guide, and mine own familiar friend.

15 We took sweet counsel together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God: and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening and morning, and at noon-day will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall hear my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there were many with me.

*Evening
prayer.*



20 Yes, even God that endureth for ever shall hear me, and bring them down : for they will not trust, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him : and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart : his words were smoother than oil, and yet he they very frowde.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall overthrow thee : and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them : chaun, O God, sink being them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloody-shirky and deceitfull man shall not live out half their dayes : Nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei, Dom. Psal. 95.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, for man is gorth about to devour me : he is daily fighting and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up : for they be many that fight against me, O thou most High.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime a fraid : yetper I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God, because of his word : I have put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words : all that they imagine is so do me evil.

6 They hold all together, and keep themselves close : and mark my steps, when they lay wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednes : thou O God, in thy displeasure shall cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my firings, put my tears into thy bottle : are not these things noted in thy booke?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, thou shalt mine enemies be put to flight : this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce : in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust : I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee (O God) will I pay my vows : unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling : that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

Miserere mei, Dom. Psal. 97.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee : and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge until this tyranny be over past.

2 I will call unto the most high God : even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven : and save me from the reprove of him that would eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercy and wrath : my soul is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men (that are set on fire) : whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongues as sharp sword.

6 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul : they have digged a pit before me and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed : I will sing and give praise.

9 Awake up my glory : awake lute and harp : I my self will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the preciousness of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens : and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

Si convertatur. Psal. 98.

ARe your mindes set upon righteousness, O Aye congregation : and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sons of men.

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth : and your hands deal with wickednes.

3 The wickedly are flourished, even from their mothers womb : as soon as they be born, they go astray, and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poison of a serpent : even like the deaf adder that heareth her ears.

5 Which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer : chaun he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth (O God) in their mouths, smite the jaw-bone of the lions, O Lord : let them fall away like warts that rot away upon the skin : and when they shoot their arrows let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman : and let them not see the sun.

8 Or ever your pots be made hot with thames : so let indignation vex him : even as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce, when he seeth the vengeance : he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So shall a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous : doubtless there is a God that judgeth the earth.

Altera pars de iudicio. Psal. 99.

Deliver me from mine enemies (O God) defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 O deliver me from the wicked : doers of iniquity : and save me from the bloody-thirsty men.

3 For so, they be looking for my soul : the mighty men are gathered against me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault : as if thou : therefore to help me, and behold.

5 Stand up, (O Lord God of hosts) thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen : and be not mercifull unto them that offend of malicious wickedness.

6 They go to and fro in the evening : they grin like a dog, and run about thorough the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips : for who doth hear?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision : and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee : for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God strengthen me his goodness plentifully : and God shall let me for my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it : but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them down, O Lord our defence.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips they shall be taken in their pride : and why : their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Con.

Morning
prayer.

Morning
prayer.

13 Confuse them in thy wrath : confound them that they may perish : and know that it is God that ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return : grined like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They will run here and there for meat : and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning : for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee (O my strength) will I sing : for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my merciful God.

Deuter. xlii. non. Psal. 60.
O God, thou hast call us out, and scattered us abroad : thou hast also been displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

18 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it : thou hast made the rivers thereof, for it is thine.

19 Thou hast shewed thy people heavy things : thou hast given us a drink of deadly pain.

20 Thou hast given us enemies as such as fear thee : thou hast made us triumph because of thy truth.

21 These were thy words, beloved, delivered : thou hast made us triumph because of thy truth.

22 O God, thou hast spoken in his holiness, I will rejoice, and divide Sichem : and mete out the valley of Succoth.

23 Gilead is mine, and Manasse is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Judah is my scepter.

24 Judah is my staff of power, over Edom will I cast out my shoe : Philistia be thou glad of me.

25 Moab will I lead me into the strong city : and will bring me into Edom.

26 Hast thou not cast us out, O God : wilt thou not shew, O God, go out with our boots.

27 O be thou our help in trouble, for vain is the help of man.

28 Through God will we do great acts : for it is he who shall tread down our enemies.

29 Hear my cryings, O God : give ear unto my prayer.

30 From the ends of the earth will I call unto thee : when my heart is in heaviness.

31 O shew me upon the rock that is higher than the clouds : for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

32 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever : and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

33 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires : and hast given us heritage unto them that fear thy Name.

34 Thou shalt grant them a long life : shall his years may endure throughout all generations.

35 He shall dwell before God for ever : O preserve thy loving mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

36 So will I always sing praise unto thy Name : that I may daily perform my vows.

Nonne. Psal. 61.

Y soul truly waiteth still upon God : for of him cometh my salvation.

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation : he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man : ye shall be slain all the sort of you, yea, as a cattering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is only how to put him out whom God will exalt : their delight is in lies,

they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still upon God : for thy hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation : he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory : the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people :) shew out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vain : that children of men are deceitful upon the weights, they are altogether lighter than vanity is itself.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanity : if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice : I have also heard the same, that power belongeth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord, art merciful : for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

Deut. xlii. non. Psal. 63.

O God, thou art my God : early will I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee : in a barren and dry land, where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holiness : that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving kindness is better than the life itself : my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live I will magnify thee on this manner : and lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied, even as it were with marrow and fatness : when my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed : and thought upon thee when I was waking.

8 Because thou hast been my helper : therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee : thy right hand shall uphold me.

10 These also that seek the hurt of my soul : they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword : that they may be a portion for dogs.

12 But the king shall rejoice in God, all they also that swear by him shall be commended : for the mouth of them shall speak lies shall be stopped.

Exaudi. Psal. 64.

Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer : preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward : and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like a sword : and shoot out their arrows, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect : suddenly do they hit him and fear not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief : and commune among themselves, how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickedness, and practise it : that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow : that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall : inasmuch that who so seeth them, shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done : for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are men of heart, shall be glad.

Te decem Regum. Psal. 65.

Honour O God, art praised in Zion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.



2 Thou that hearest the prayer; unto thee shall all both come.

3 My misdeeds prevail against me: O be thou mercifull unto my sins.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderful things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Which in his strength fetcheth salt the mountains: and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madness of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the out-goings of the morning, and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and bledest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest them corn: for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows, they speedily gain into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and bledest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy clouds drop fatness.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep: the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

Psalm Decem. Psal. 66.

O be joyfull in God, all ye people: his praises note, the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderful art thou in thy wonders through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world: shall worship thee: King of cities, and praise thy Name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderful he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land: so that they went shewy the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and such as will not believe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God (ye people:) and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soul in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou (O God) hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare: and laydest trouble upon our limbs.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads: we went throw fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thy house with burnt offer-

ings: and will pay thee my vows which I promised with my lips, and spoke with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt sacrifices, with the increase of rams: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither, and hearken, all ye that fear God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my voice, and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickedness with my heart: the Lord will not hear me.

17 But God hath heard me: and considered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cut off my prayer: nor turned his merry from me.

Psalm. Psal. 67.

God be mercifull unto us, and bless us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall praise him.

Psalm. Psal. 68.

Ecce God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: and let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shall thou drive them away: and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and rejoyce before God: let them also be merry and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praise unto his Name: magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens as it were upon an horse, praise him in his Name: yea, and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows: and God in holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity: but let the foolish continue in foolishness.

7 O God when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness.

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God: even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sendest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and renews it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.

23 Though

13 Though ye have lian among the poore, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake: when were they as white as snow in Salmen.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even as high hills, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hope ye so, ye high hills? this is Gods hill in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Then art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even so thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily: even the God which helpeth us, & poureth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord, by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalp of such as goeth on still in his wickedness.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Basan: mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how dost my God and King goest in the sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord in the congregations: from the ground of the earth.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Juda their counsell, the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath four strength for thee: establish the things, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem: so shall things being perfect unto thee.

30 When the company of the spearmen, and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, (so that they humbly being pieces of silver,) and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Moavians land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning: lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: even the God of Israel, he will give strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 69.

Ave me, O God: for the waters are come in even unto my soul.

I kick fast in the deep mire, where no ground is: I am come into deep waters, so that the floods

run over me.

I am wearying of crying, my throat is dry;

my sight faileth me; for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more than the hairs of my head: they that are mine enemies & would destroy me, are mighty.

5 I payed them the things that I never took: God thou knowest my simplicity, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seek thee be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren: even an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath even extorted me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened my self with fasting: and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also: and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me: and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer unto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy: even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not: O let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the waters flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up: and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindness is comfortable: turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble: O haste thee, and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it: O deliver me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebukes hath broken my heart, I am full of heaviness: I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat, and when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves with all: and let the things that should have been for their wealth, be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and even bow down their backs.

25 Pour out thine indignation upon them: and let thy wrathful displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from our wickedness to ano, ther: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poor, and in heaviness, thy help (O God) shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song: and magnify it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better than a bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

Turning
page.

Salvum me fac.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad
seek ye after God, and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor : and despiseth
not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him : the sea, and
all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the ci-
ties of Judah : that men may dwell there, and have
it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inhe-
rit it : and they that love his Name shall dwell
therein.

Deus, in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

HAfte thee, O God, to deliver me : make haste
to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek
after my soul : let them be turned backward and
put to confusion that wish me evil.

3 Let them (for their reward) be soon brought
to shame : that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and
glad in thee : and let all such as delight in thy sal-
vation, say always, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poor, and in misery : haste
thou unto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer : O
Lord, make no long tarrying.

In te, Domine, speravi. Psal. 71.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust,
let me never be put to confusion : but
rid me and deliver me in thy righte-
ousness, incline thine ear unto me,
and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, wherunto I may al-
way resort : thou hast promised to help me, for
thou art my house of defence and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of
the ungodly : out of the hand of the unrighteous
and cruell man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I
long for : thou art my hope even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever
since I was born : thou art he that took me out of
my mothers womb, my praise shall be alwayes
of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many :
but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise :
that I may sing of thy glory and honor all the day
long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age : for-
sake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speak against me, and they
that lay wait for my soul, rake their counsell to-
gether, saying : God hath forsaken him, persecute
him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God : my God, haste
thou to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are
against my soul : let them be covered with shame
and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway :
and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteous-
ness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord
God : and will make mention of thy righteousness
only.

15 Thou (O God) hast taught me from my
youth up until now : therefore will I tell of thy
wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age
when I am gray-headed : until I have shewed
thy strength unto this generation, and thy

power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high :
and great things are they that thou hast done, O
God, who is like unto thee ?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast
thou shewed me, and yet didst thou turn and re-
fresh me : yea, and broughtest me from the deep
of the earth again.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour : and
comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithful-
ness (O God) playing upon an instrument of mus-
ick : unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou
holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be full when I sing unto thee :
and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteous-
ness all the day long : for they are confounded and
brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Deus, iudicium. Psal. 72.

Give the king thy judgement (O God :) and
thy righteousness unto the kings son.

2 Then shall he judge the people according unto
right : and defend the poor.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace : and
the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right :
defend the children of the poor, and punish the
wrong doer.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and
moon endureth : from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece
of wool : even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish : yea,
and abundance of peace, so long as the moon en-
dureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea
to the other : and from the flood unto the worlds
end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneel
before him : his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall
give presents : the kings of Arabia and Saba shall
bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him : all na-
tions shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poor when he crieth :
the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and nee-
dy : and shall preserve the souls of the poor.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and
wrong : and dear shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given
of the gold of Arabia : prayer shall be made ever
unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be a heap of corn in the earth,
high upon the hills : his fruit shall shake like Li-
banus, and shall be green in the city, like grass
upon the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever, his name
shall remain under the sun among the posterities :
which shall be blessed through him, and all the ha-
then shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of
Israel : which only doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for
ever : and all the earth shall be filled with his
Majesty. Amen. Amen.

Quem bonum Israel. Psal. 73.

Rely God is loving unto Israel : even to his
such as are of a clean heart.

2 Nevertheless my feet were almost
gone : my treading was well nigh
slip.

3 And

3. And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I do also see the ungodly in such prosperity.

4. For they are in no peril of death: but are lustie and strong.

5. They come in no misfortune like other folk: neither are they plagued like other men.

6. And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride: and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7. Their eyes swell with farnesse: and they do even what they lust.

8. They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most Highest.

9. For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth thorow the world.

10. Therefore fall the people unto them: and shewout face they no small advantage.

11. Truth (say they) how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12. Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed mine hands in innocency.

13. All the day long have I been punished: and chaitened every morning.

14. Yes, and I had almost said even as they: but lo, then should I have condemned the generation of thy children.

15. Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16. Until I went into the Sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men.

17. Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places: and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18. O how suddenly do they consume: perish, and come to a fearful end!

19. Yea, even like as a dream when one awakes: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20. Thus my heart was grieved: and it went even shorow my reins.

21. So foolish was I and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

22. Nevertheless, I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel: and after that receive me with glory.

24. Whom have I in heaven but thee: and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25. My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26. For lo, they that forsake thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27. But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speak of all thy works (in the gate of the daughter of Sion.)

U: quid, Deus? Psal. 74.

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the keep of thy pasture?

2. O think upon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3. Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4. Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy: which hath done evil in thy Sanctuary.

5. Thine adversaries roar in the midst of thy congregations: and set up their banners for tokens.

6. He that bowed timber afore out of the thick

trees: was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7. But now they break down all the carved work thereof: with axes and hammers.

8. They have set fire upon thy holy places: and have denied the dwelling place of thy Name, even unto the ground.

9. Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havock of them all together: thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10. We see not out tokens, there is no one prophet more: no nor one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11. O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonor: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever?

12. Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosom, to consume the enemy?

13. For God is my King of old: the help that is done upon earth, he doeth it himself.

14. Thou didst divide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15. Thou smorest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16. Thou broughtst out fountains and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty waters.

17. The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

18. Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

19. Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people have blasphemed thy Name.

20. O deliver not the soul of thy turtle dove unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever.

21. Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darkness, and cruel habitations.

22. O let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poor and needy give praise unto thy Name.

23. Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemed thee daily.

24. Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee increaseth eyes more and more.

Confitebor tibi, Psal. 75.

Not thee (O God) do we give thanks: Morning yea, unto thee do we give thanks. *Morning prayer.*

2. Thy Name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3. When I receive the congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4. The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it.

5. I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly: and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6. Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiff neck.

7. For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west: nor yet from the south.

8. And why? God is the Judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9. For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10. As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and shall chum out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break: and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Nobis in Judea. Psal. 76.

IN Jury is God known: his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bowe: the shield, the sword, and the barrell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud have robbed, they have slept their sleep: and all the men whose hands are mighty, have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Jacob:) both the claret and hose are fallen.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy fight when thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled, and was still.

9 When God arose to judgement: and to help all the meek upon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turn to thy praise: and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou restrain.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that be round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall restrain the spirit of princes: and is wonderful among the kings of the earth.

Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.

I Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sin ran, and ceased not, in the night season my soul refused comfort.

3 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the dayes of old: and the yeers that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himself for ever: and will he be no more intreated?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he shut up his loving kindnesse in displeasure?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity: but I will remember the yeers of the right hand of the most High.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord: and call to minde thy wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God (as our God)?

14 Thou art the God that doth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the air thinned: and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round

about: the lightning shone upon the ground, the earth was moved and shook withall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite, popule. Psal. 78.

Eat my law, O my people: encline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

3 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old.

4 Which we have heard and known: and such as our fathers have told us.

5 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderfull works that he hath done.

6 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

7 That their posterity might know it: and the children which were yet unborn.

8 To the intent that when they came up: they might shew their children the same.

9 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments.

10 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborn generation: a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaved not stedfastly unto God.

11 Like as the children of Ephraim: which being turnesed, and carrying bowes, turned themselves back in the day of battell.

12 They kept not the covenant of God: and would not walk in his law.

13 But forgot what he had done: and the wonderfull works that he had shewed for them.

14 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: even in the field of Zoan.

15 He divided the sea, and let them go thorow: he made the waters to stand on an heap.

16 In the day time also he led them with a cloud: and all the night shorow with a light of fire.

17 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness: and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

18 He brought waters out of the flinty rock: so that it gushed out like the rivers.

19 Yet for all this they timed more against him: and provoked the most High in the wilderness.

20 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their lust.

21 They spake against God also, saying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness?

22 He smote the flinty rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streams flowed withall: but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people?

23 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heave displeasure against Israel.

24 Because they beleered not in God: and put not their trust in his help.

25 So he commanded the clouds above: and opened the doors of heaven.

26 He rained down manna also upon them for to eat: and gave them food from heaven.

27 So man did eat angels food: for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the east-wind to blow under heaven : and through his power he brought in the south-west wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust : and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their towers : even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat, and were well filled, for he gave them their own desire : they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavie wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them : yea, and smote down the shoen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more : and believed not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume in vanity : and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him : and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength : and that the high God was their Redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth : and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him : neither continued they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he was so mercifull that he forgave their iniquities : and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away : and would not suffer his whole displeasure to abide.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh : and that they were even a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness : and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God : and moved the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand : and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt : and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood : so that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent fleas among them, and devoured them up : and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar : and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hailstones : and their mulberry trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattell also with hailstones : and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousness of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble : and sent evil angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soul from death : but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt : the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep : and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely that they should not fear : and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary : even to his mountain which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them :

and he divided the land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God : and kept not his testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers : starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their high-altars : and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this he was wroth : and took sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo : even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He delivered their power into captivity : and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword : and was wrath with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men : and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword : and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep : and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts : and put them to a perpetual shame.

68 He refused the rabemate of Joseph : and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.


69 But chose the tribe of Judah : even the hill of Zion, which he loved.

70 And there he builded his temple on high : and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made constantly.

71 He chose David also his servant : and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him : that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithful and true heart : and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus confitetur, Psal. 79.
 God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance : thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

1 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air : and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

2 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem : and there was no man to bury them.

3 We are become an open shame to our enemies : a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

4 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry : shall thy jealousie burn like fire for ever ?

5 Pour out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee : and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

6 For they have devoured Jacob : and laid waste his dwelling place.

7 O remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that soon : for we are come to great misery.

8 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name : O deliver us, and be mercifull unto our sins, for thy Names sake.

9 Wherefore do the heathen say : Where is now their God ?

10 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed : be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull fighting of the just come before thee: according to the greatness of thy power preferre thou those that are just to die.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee: reward thou them, O Lord, seven fold into their bosom.

14 So woe shall be thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.

Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep: shew thy self also thou that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasse: stir up thy strength, and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of years: and givest them plenteousness of years to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance; and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge: that all they that go by, pluck off her grapes?

13 The wilde boar out of the wood doth roar it up: and the wilde beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: and upon the son of man, whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

Exultate Dom. Psal. 81.

Sing we merrily unto God our strength: make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalm, bring hither the tabret: the merry harp, with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon: even in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou callest upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee: and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved them also: as the waters of strife. Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken unto me.

9 Thou shalt no strange god be to them: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

10 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

11 But my people would not hear my voice: and Israel would not obey me.

12 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust: and let them follow their own imagination.

13 O that my people would have hearkened unto me: for if Israel had walked in my ways.

14 I should soon have put down their enemies: and turned mine hand against their adversaries.

15 The havers of the Lord should have been found liars: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 They should have fed them also with the wheat flour: and with honey out of the rocky rock should I have satisfied them.

Dom. sabb. Psal. 82.

God standeth in the congregation of princes: he is a Judge among gods.

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement: and accept the persons of the ungodly.

3 And the poor and fatherless: for that such as be in need and necessity, have rights.

4 Deliver the out-cast and poor: save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on still in darkness: all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods: and ye all are children of the most Highest.

7 But ye shall die like men: and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all heathen: so shall inheritance.

Dom. qui similes. Psal. 83.

Hold not thy tongue, O God, keep not still thy voice: refrain not thy self, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsell against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out: that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have talkt their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Ishmaelites: the Moabites, and Hagarens.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joyed unto them: and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Midianites: unto Sifera, and unto Jabin, at the brook of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel: and as the stubble before the wind.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

E

15 Perse-

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest : and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that they may seek thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed over more and more : let them be put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou, whose Name is Jehovah : art only the most High over all the earth.

Quoniam dilecti. Psal. 84.

O How amiable are thy dwellings : thou Lord of hosts !

1 My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh rejoice in the living God.

2 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest where she may lay her young : even thy strait, O Lord of hosts : my King and my God.

3 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house : they will be always praising thee.

4 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee : his whose heart are thy ways.

5 Which going thorow the vale of misery, use it for a well : and the pools are filled with water.

6 They will go from strength to strength : and unto the God of gods appeareth every one of them in Zion.

7 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer : hear them, O God of Jacob.

8 Behold, O God, our defender : and look upon the face of thine Anointed.

9 For one day in thy courts : is better then a thousand.

10 I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God : then to dwell in the tents of ungodliness.

11 For the Lord God is a light and defence : the Lord will give grace and worship, and no good thing shall be withhold from them that live a godly life.

12 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti, Dominus. Psal. 85.

Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people : and covered all their sins.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and turned thy self from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our saviour : and let thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever : and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us : that thy people may rejoice in thee ?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord : and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me : for he shall speak peace unto his people, and to his saints : that they turn not again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear him : that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together : righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and righteousness hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindness : and our land shall give her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him : and he shall direct his going in the way.

Inclina, Dominus. Psal. 86.

Bow down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me : for I am poor and in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy : my God, save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord : for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant : for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious : and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, Lord, unto my prayer : and ponder the voice of mine humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee (O Lord) : there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorify thy Name.

10 For thou art great : and doest wonderful things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that I may fear thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart : and will praise thy Name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost bell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : and the congregations of naughty men have sought after my soul, and have not let thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion and mercy : long-suffering, plentiful in goodness and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy upon me : give thy strength unto thy servant, and help the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some good token upon me for good, that thy which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed : because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.

Her foundations are upon the holy hills : the Lord loveth the gates of Zion more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee : thou city of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon : with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also : and they of Tyre, with the Maritans, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was born in her : and the most High shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up the people : that he was born there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall be rehearse : all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Dominus Deus. Psal. 88.

O Lord God of my salvation, I have cryed day and night before thee : O let my prayer enter into thy presence, incline thine ear unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble : and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit : and I have been even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that be wounded and lie in the grave: which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place of darknesse, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me: and thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out mine hands unto thee.

10 Doeſt thou ſhew wonders among the dead: or ſhall the dead riſe up again, and praife thee?

11 Shall thy loving kindneſſe be ſhewed in the grave: or thy faithfullneſſe in deſtruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteouſneſſe in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early ſhall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorreſt thou my ſoul: and hideſt thou thy face from me?

15 I am in miſery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: (even from my youth up) thy terrors have I ſuffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull diſpleaſure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compaſſed me together on every ſide.

18 My lovers and friends haſt thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my ſight.

Miſericordias Domini. Pſal. 50.

MY ſong ſhall be away of the loving kindneſſe of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be ſhewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

2 For I have ſaid, Mercy ſhall be ſet up for ever: thy truth ſhall thou ſtabliſh in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my choſen: I have ſworn unto David my ſervant.

4 Thy ſeed will I ſtabliſh for ever: and ſet up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens ſhall praife thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the ſaints.

6 For who is he among the clouds: that ſhall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that ſhall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the coun- cill of the ſaints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hoſts, who is like unto thee: thy truth (moſt mighty Lord) is on every ſide.

10 Thou riſeſt the raging of the ſea: thou ſtilleſt the waves thereof when they ariſe.

11 Thou haſt ſubdued Egypt, and deſtroyed it: thou haſt ſcattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth alſo is thine: thou haſt laid the foundation of the round worlds and all that therein is.

13 Thou haſt made the north and the ſouth: Ta- bor and Hermon ſhall rejoyce in thy Name.

14 Thou haſt a mighty arm: ſtrong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteouſneſſe and equity is the habitation of thy fear: mercy and truth ſhall go before thy face.

16 Bleſſed is the people (O Lord) that can re- joyce in thee: they ſhall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight ſhall be daily in thy Name: and in thy righteouſneſſe ſhall they make their boait.

18 For thou art the glory of their ſtrength: and in thy loving kindneſſe thou ſhalt lift up our horn.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Iſrael is our King.

20 Thou ſpakeſt ſometime in viſions unto thy ſaints, and ſaideſt: I have laid help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one choſen out of the people.

21 I have found David my ſervant: with my holy oil have I anointed him.

22 Mine hand ſhall hold him faſt: and my arm ſhall ſtrengthen him.

23 The enemy ſhall not be able to do him vio- lence: the ſon of wickedneſſe ſhall not hurt him.

24 I ſhall ſmite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth alſo, and my mercy ſhall be with him: and in my Name ſhall his horn be exalted.

26 I will ſet his dominion alſo in the ſea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 He ſhall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my ſtrong ſalvation.

28 And I will make him my firſt born: high- er then the kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore: and my covenant ſhall ſtand faſt with him.

30 His ſeed alſo will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

31 But if his children forſake my law: and walk not in my judgements.

32 If they break my ſtatutes, and keep not my commandments: I will viſit their offences with the rod, and their ſin with ſcourges.

33 Nevertheleſſe, my loving kindneſſe will I not utterly take from him: nor ſuffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have ſworn once by my holineſſe, that I will not fail David.

35 His ſeed ſhall endure for ever: and his ſeat is like as the ſun before me.

36 He ſhall ſtand faſt for evermore as the moon: and as the faithfull witneſſe in heaven.

37 But thou haſt abhorred and forſaken thine An-ointed: and art diſpleaſed at him.

38 Thou haſt broken the covenant of thy ſervant: and caſt his crown to the ground.

39 Thou haſt overthrowed all his hedges: and broken down his ſtrong holds.

40 All they that go by, ſpoil him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou haſt ſet up the right hand of his enemies: and made all his adverſaries to rejoyce.

42 Thou haſt raken away the edge of his ſword: and given him not victory in the battell.

43 Thou haſt put out his glory: and caſt his throne down to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth haſt thou ſhortned: and covered him with diſhonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy ſelf, for ever: and ſhall thy wrath burn like fire?

46 O remember how ſhort thy time is: where- fore haſt thou made all men, for nought?

47 What man is he that liveth, and ſhall not ſee death: and ſhall he deliver his ſoul from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindneſſes: which thou ſwareſt unto David in thy truth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy

servants have: and how I do bear in my bosom the rebukes of many people.

30 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed: praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen.

Domine, refugium. Psal. 90.

Ord, thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.

1 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

2 Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayest, Come again ye children of men.

3 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

4 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.

5 In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

6 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and art afraid at thy wrathful indignation.

7 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sins in the sight of thy countenance.

8 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

9 The dayes of our age are threescore years and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

10 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

11 O reach us to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

12 Turn thee again (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

13 O satisfy us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

14 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

15 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

16 And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

Qui habitas. Psal. 91.

Who dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

1 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope, and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

2 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

3 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

4 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

5 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon day.

6 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

7 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou Lord art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore shall I deliver him: I shall set him up, because he hath known my Name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will hear him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfy him: and shew him my salvation.

Bonus est confiteri. Psal. 92.

It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest.

1 To tell of thy loving kindness early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night season.

2 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute: upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

3 For thou Lord hast made me glad through thy works: and I will rejoyce in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

4 O Lord, how glorious are thy works: and thy thoughts are very deep.

5 An unwise man doeth not well consider this: and a fool doth not understand it.

6 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickedness do flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever, but thou Lord art the most Highest for evermore.

7 For lo, thine enemies (O Lord) lo, thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickedness shall be destroyed.

8 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn: for I am anointed with fresh oil.

9 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine ear shall hear his desire of the wicked that arise up against me.

10 The righteous shall flourish like a palm tree: and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

11 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

12 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

13 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no unrighteousness in him.

Domini regnavit. Psal. 93.

The Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

1 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moved.

2 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods have lift up their voice: the floods lift up their waves.

4 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

5 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holiness becometh thine house for ever.

Dont ubriquet. Pſal. 94.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth : thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, ſhew thy ſelf.

1 Arſe thou Judge of the world : and reward the proud after their deſerving.

2 Lord, how long ſhall the ungodly : how long ſhall the ungodly triumph ?

3 How long ſhall all wicked doers ſpeak fo diſdainfully : and make ſuch proud boaiſting ?

4 They ſmite down thy people, O Lord : and trouble thine heritage.

5 They murder the widow and the ſtranger : and put the fatherleſſe to death.

6 And yet they ſay, Tuſh, the Lord ſhall not ſee : neither ſhall the God of Jacob regard it.

7 Take heed ye unwiſe among the people : O ye fools, when will ye underſtand ?

8 He that planted the ear, ſhall he not hear : or he that made the eye ſhall he not ſee ?

9 Or he that nouriſheth the heathen : it is he that teacheth man knowledg, ſhall he not puniſh ?

10 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man : that they are but vain.

11 Bleſſed is the man whom thou chaſteſt (O Lord :) and teacheth him in thy law.

12 That thou mayeſt give him patience in time of adverſity : untill the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

13 For the Lord will not fail his people : neither will he forſake his inheritance.

14 Untill righteousneſſe turn again unto judgement : all ſuch as be true in heart ſhall follow it.

15 Who will riſe up with me againſt the wicked : or who will take my part againſt the evil doers ?

16 If the Lord had not helped me : it had not failed, but my ſoul had been put to ſhame.

17 But when I ſaid, My foot hath ſlipped : thy mercy (O Lord) held me up.

18 In the multitude of the ſorrows that I had in my heart : thy comforts have reſreſhed my ſoul.

19 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the ſtool of wickedneſſe : which imagineth miſchief as a law ?

20 They gather ſhem together againſt the ſoul of the righteous : and condemn the innocent blood.

21 But the Lord is my refuge : and my God is the ſtrength of my confidence.

22 He ſhall recompence them their wickedneſſe, and deſtroy them in their own malice : yea, the Lord our God ſhall deſtroy them.

Venite, exultemus. Pſal. 95.

Come let us ſing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoyce in the ſtrength of our ſalvation.

2 Let us come before his preſence with thankſgiving : and ſhew our ſelves glad in him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hands are all the corners of the earth : and the ſtrength of the hills is his alſo.

5 The ſea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worſhip and fall down : and kneel down before the Lord our Maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his paſture, and the ſheep of his hands.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wildeſſe.

9 When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and ſaw my works.

10 Forty yeers long was I grieved with this

generation, and ſaid : It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

11 Unto whom I ſware in my wrath : that they ſhould not enter into my reſt.

Cantate Domino. Pſal. 96.

Sing unto the Lord a new ſong : ſing unto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praife his Name : be telling of his ſalvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen : and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praized : he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols : but it is the Lord that made the heavens.

6 Glory and worſhip are before him : power and honour are in his ſanctuary.

7 Aſcribe unto the Lord (O ye kinreds of the people) aſcribe unto the Lord worſhip and power.

8 Aſcribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his Name : bring preſents, and come into his courts.

9 O worſhip the Lord in the beauty of holinneſſe : let the whole earth Rand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King : and that it is he which hath made the round world ſo ſaſt that it cannot be moved, and how that he ſhall judge the people righteouſly.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad : let the ſea make a noyſe, and all that ther in is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it : then ſhall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth : and with righteousneſſe to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

Domineus regnavit. Pſal. 97.

The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof : yea, the multitude of the iſles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkneſſe are round about him : righteousneſſe and judgement are the habitation of his ſeat.

3 There ſhall go a fire before him : and burn up his enemies on every ſide.

4 His lightnings gave ſhine unto the world : the earth ſaw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the preſence of the Lord : at the preſence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousneſſe : and all the people have ſeen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worſhip carved images, and that delight in vain gods : worſhip him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced : and the daughters of Judah were glad, becauſe of thy judgement, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all that are in the earth : thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, ſee that ye have the thing which is evil : the Lord preſerveth the ſouls of his ſaints, he ſhall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is ſprung up a light for the righteous : and joyfull gladneſſe for ſuch as be true hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord, ye righteous : and give thanks for a remembrance of his holinneſſe.

Cantate Domino. Pſal. 98.

Sing unto the Lord a new ſong : for he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himſelf the victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye lands: sing, rejoice, and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawms: O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the king.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness will he judge the world: and the people with equity.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 99.

The Lord is king, be the people never so impatient: he is ever between the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in sion: and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name: which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The kings power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity: thou hast executed judgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name: these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them, (O Lord our God:) thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

Fabulate D.o. Psal. 100.

O Be joyfull in the Lord al ye lauds: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting, and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Alti ericordiam et judicium. Psal. 101.

My song shall be of mercy and judgement: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godliness.

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the fins of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I detest.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look, and high stomack: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as be faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

Dominus exaudi. Psal. 102.

Ear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: encline thine ear unto me when I call, O hear me, and thou shalt be my saviour.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt up, as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grasse: for that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies teile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, and cast me down.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mercy upon Sion: for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think upon her bones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the Kings of the earth thy Majesty.

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear.

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poor destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be born, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuary: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might hear the mournings of such as be in captivity: and deliver the children appointed unto death.

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Jerusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy years, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall wax old as doth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

as The children of thy servants shall continue: and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic, anima mea. Psal. 103.

Praise the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul: and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sin: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes unto Moses: his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 He will not always be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins: nor rewarded us according to our wickedness.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west: so far hath he set our sins from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth wherof we be made: he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are but as grass: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it, no more.

17. But the mercifull goodness of the Lord endureth for ever: ever upon them that fear him: and his righteousness upon childrens children.

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant: and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven: and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord ye angels of his, ye that excell in strength: ye that fulfill his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord all ye his hosts: ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord, all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

Benedic, anima mea. Psal. 104.

Praise the Lord, O my soul: O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy self with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 Which layeth the beams of his chamber in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chayer, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coverest it with the deep, like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down

to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds, which they shall not passe: neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth his springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 Besides them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grass for the cattell: and green herb for the service of men.

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oil to make him a cheerful countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the flock.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons: and the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness that it may be sight: wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.

21 The lions roaring after their prey: do seek their meat at God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: untill the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works: in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pasture therein.

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God, while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: I praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

Confitebor Dominus. Psal. 105.

Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name: tell the people what things he hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: I praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

4 Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name: tell the people what things he hath done.

5 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

6 Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name: tell the people what things he hath done.

7 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

8 Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name: tell the people what things he hath done.

9 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name : let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength : seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvelous works that he hath done : his wonders, and the judgements of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant : ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God : his judgements are in all the world.

8 He hath been alway mindefull of his covenant and promise : that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham : and the oath that he sware unto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law : and to Israel for an everlasting testament.

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan : the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them : and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another : from one kingdom to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong : but repewed even kings for their falses.

15 Touch not mine Anointed : and do my prophets no harm.

16 Blotcover he called for a dearth upon the land : and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them : even Joseph, which was sold to be a bond-servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks : the iron entered into his foot.

19 Until the time came that his cause was known : the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and delivered him : the prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house : and ruler of all his household.

22 That he might inform his princes after his will : and teach his servants wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt : and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly : and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people : and dealt untruly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant : and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them : and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark : and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood : and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs : yea, even in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies : and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hail-hopes for rain : and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees : and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable, and did eat up all the grasse in their land : and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land : even the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold : there was not one feeble person among the tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing : for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering : and fire to give light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quails : and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out : so that rivers ran in dry places.

41 For why ? he remembered his holy promise : And Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy : and his chosen with gladness.

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they took the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keep his statutes : and observe his laws.

Confitemini Dominis, Psal. 106.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord : or shew forth all his praise ?

3 Blessed are they that always keep judgement : and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen : and rejoyce in the gladness of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we have done amiss, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance : but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he helped them for his Names sake : that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up : so he led them thorow the deep, as thorow a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand : and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them : there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words : and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works : and would not abide his counsel.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness : and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire : and sent leanness withall into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents : and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan : and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company : the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb : and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory : into the similitude of a calf that careth nought.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour : which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wonderful works in the land of Ham : and fearful things by the Red sea.

23 So he said he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap : to turn away his wrathfull indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought to turn of that pleasant land : and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents : and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then



Exon
pagan

26 Then lift he up his hand against them : to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations : and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyned themselves unto Baal-Peor : and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions : and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees and prayed : and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness : among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife : so that he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit : so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen : as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen : and learned their works.

36 Inasmuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay : yea, they offered their sons and daughters unto devils.

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons, and of their daughters : whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works : and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people : inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hands of the heathen : and they that hated them, were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them : and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them : but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless, when he saw their adversity : he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them, according to the multitude of his mercies : yea, he made all those that led them away captive, to pity them.

45 Deliver us (O Lord our God) and gather us from among the heathen : that we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and world without end : and let all the people say, Amen.

Consuetudini Dni. Psal. 107.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed : and delivered from y hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west : from the north, and from the south.

4 They went a stray in the wilderness out of the way : and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty : their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : and he delivered them from their distress.

7 He led them forth by the right way : that they might go to the city where they dwell.

8 O that men would therefore praise the

Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul : and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death : being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord : and lightly regarded the counsell of the most High.

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness : they fell down, and there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death : and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

17 For he hath broken the gates of brass : and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men plagued for their offence : and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat : and they were even hard at death door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word and healed them : and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and tell out his works with gladness.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships : and occupy their business in great waters.

24 These men see the works of the Lord : and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy winds arise : which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep : their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease : so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest : and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people : and praise him in the feast of the elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wilderness : and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitful land maketh he barren : for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 Again, he maketh the wilderness a standing water : and water-springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he fethers the hungry : that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards : to yield them fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them, so that they multiply exceedingly : and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 And again, when they are diminished and brought

brought low : through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be evil intreated through tyrants : and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery : and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous shall will consider this, and rejoyce : and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wife will ponder these things : and they shall understand the loving kindnesse of the Lord.

Parati sumus. Psal. 108.

God, my heart is ready (my heart is ready :) I will sing and give praise with the bell member that I have.

1 Awake thou lute and harp : I my self will awake right early.

2 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

3 For thy mercy is greater then the heavens : and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

4 Set up thy self (O God) above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

5 That thy beloved may be delivered : let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness : I will rejoyce therefore and divide Sichern, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasse is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

8 Juda is my law-giver, Moab is my wash-pot : over Edom will I cast out my shoe, upon the Philistines will I triumph.

9 Who will lead me into the strong city : and who will bring me into Edom ?

10 Haft not thou forsaken us, O God : and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts ?

11 O help us against the enemy : for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do great acts : and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Deum laudem, Psal. 109.

Hold not thy tongue, O God of my praise : for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues : they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they take now my contrary part : but I give my self unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good : and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him : and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned : and let his prayer be turned into sin.

7 Let his dayes be few : and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse : and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread : let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath : and let the stranger spoil his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him : nor to have compassion upon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed : and in the next generation let his name be cast out.

13 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord : and let not the sin of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord : that he may root out the memorial of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his minde was not to do good : but persecuted the poor helpless man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him : he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 He clothed himself with cursing, like as with a raiment : and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the cloak that he hath upon him : and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies : and to those that speak evil against my soul.

20 But deal thou with me (O Lord God) according unto thy Name : for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpless and poor : and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth : and am driven away, as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting : my flesh is dried up for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke unto them : they that looked upon me shaked their heads.

25 Help me (O Lord my God) : O save me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand : and that thou Lord hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet bless thou : and let them be confounded that rise up against me, but let thy servant rejoyce.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame : and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a cloak.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth : and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor : to save his soul from unrighteous judges.

Dixit Dominus. Psal. 110.

The Lord said unto my Lord : Sit thou on my right hand, untill I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion : be thou ruler even in the midst among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will offerings with an holy worship : the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repent : Thou art a priest for ever, after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand : shall wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies : and smite in sunder the heads over divers countreys.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way : therefore shall he lift up his head.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.

I will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart : secretly among the faithful, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great : sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

Evening
Prayer.



Morning
Prayer.



3 His work is worthy to be praised, and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The merciful and gracious Lord hath so done his marvelous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he shall ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works: that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verily and judgement: all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever: and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever, holy and reverend is his Name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth for ever.

Psalm vii. Psal. 112.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness: he is merciful, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is merciful and lender: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the righteous shall be had in an everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and beleeveth in the Lord.

8 His heart is established, and will not shrink: untill he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor: and his righteousness remaineth for ever, his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

Laudate, psalm. Psal. 113.

Praise the Lord (ye servants) O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised: from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He raiseth up the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poor out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes: even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house: and to be a joyful mother of children.

In tribu Israel. Psal. 114.

When Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

2 Juda was his sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills like young sheep?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into a standing water: and the flint stone into a springing well.

Non nobis Domine. Psal. 115.

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name give the praise: for thy loving mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold: even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths, and speak not: eyes have they, and see not.

6 They have ears, and hear not: noses have they, and smell not.

7 They have hands, and handle not, feet have they, and walk not: neither speak they thowout their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindful of us, and he shall bless us: even he shall bless the house of Israel, he shall bless the house of Aaron.

13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord: which made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords: the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that go down into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord: from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

Dilexi quoniam. Psal. 116.

I Am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his ear unto me: therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The fumes of death compassed me round about: and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heaviness, and I shall call upon the Name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is merciful.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord: in the land of the living.

10 I beleaved, and therefore will I speak, but I was fore troubled: I said in mine heart, All men are liars.

11 What?

Evening
prayer.



Morning
prayer.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord : for all the benefits that he hath done unto me ?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation : and call upon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people : right dear is the sight of the Lord to the death of his saints.

14 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy servant : I am thy servant, and the son of thine hand-maid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and will call upon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people : in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.

O Praise the Lord all ye heathen : praise him all ye nations.

1 For his mercifull kindeesse is ever more and more towards us : and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious : and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse : that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now that fear the Lord, confesse : that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble : and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side : I will not fear what man doth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me : therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord : then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord : then to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about : but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in (I say) on every side : but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns : for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall : but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song : and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

17 I will not die, but live : and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me : but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness : that I may go into them and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord : the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me : and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused : is become the headstone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing : and it is marvelous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made : we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord : O Lord send us now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the Name of the Lord : we have wished you good luck, yachai be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed us light : binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Tibu art my God, and I will thank thee : thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

Benedicite Dominum. Psal. 119.

Blessed are those that are undefiled in conscience the way : and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies : and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wickedness : walk in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged : that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct : that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded : while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfained heart : when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies : O forsake me not utterly.

In quo corriges ?

Wherewithall shall a young man cleanse his way : even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I fought thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart : that I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord : O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling : of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies : as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments : and have respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes : and I will not forget thy word.

Reverentia servo tuo.

O Do well unto thy servant : that I may live and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see the wondrous things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire : that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud : and cursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke : for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me : but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight : and my counsellors.

Adversis parvamento.

My soul cleaveth to the dust : O quicken thou me according to thy word.

1 I have knowledg'd my wayes, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy statutes.

2 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments: and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

3 My soul melteth away for every heaviness: comfort thou me according unto thy word.

4 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

5 I have chosen the way of truth: and thy judgements have I laid before me.

6 I have sticken unto thy testimonies: O Lord, confound me not.

7 I will run the way of thy commandments: when thou hast fer my heart at liberty.

Legem pone.

Each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes: and I shall keep it unto the end.

1 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law: yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

2 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments: for therein is my desire.

3 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies: and not to covetousnesse.

4 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity: and quicken thou me in thy way.

5 O stablish thy word in thy servant: that I may fear thee.

6 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy judgements are good.

7 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments: O quicken me in thy righteousness.

Ut veniat super me.

Let thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord: even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers: for my truth is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I always keep thy law: yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy commandments.

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings: and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments: which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved: and my study shall be in thy statutes.

Memento quo verbi sui.

O Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision: yet have I not shrinken from thy law.

4 For I remembered thine everlasting judgements, O Lord: and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

6 Thy statutes have been my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the night season: and have kept thy law.

8 This I had: because I kept thy commandments.

Propter nomen tuum, Domine.

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have promised to keep thy law.

1 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: O be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

2 I called mine own wayes to remembrance: and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

3 I made haste, and prolonged not the time: to keep thy commandments.

4 The congregation of the ungodly have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.

5 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

6 I am a companion of all them that fear thee: and keep thy commandments.

7 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy: O teach me thy statutes.

Bonitatem scientia.

O Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant: according unto thy word.

2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge: for I have beleev'd thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me: but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn: but my delight hath been in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble: that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is clearer unto me: then thousands of gold and silver.

Manus tua fecerunt me.

Thy hands have made me, and fashioned me: O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

2 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me: because I have put my trust in thy word.

3 I know (O Lord) that thy judgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindness be my comfort: according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be occupied in thy commandments.

7 Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testimonies: be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be found in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

MY soul hath longed for thy salvation: and I have a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long fore for thy word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy servant: when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proud have digged pits for me: which are not after thy law.

6 All thy commandments are true: they pass secure me falsely, O be thou my help.

7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth: but I forsook not thy commandments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving kindness: and so shall I keep, O Lord, thy testimonies of thy mouth.

Evening
psalm.

In assequens, Dominus.
O Lord, thy word endureth for ever in heaven.

1 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

2 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

3 If my delight had not been in thy law: I should have perished in my trouble.

4 I will never forget thy commandments: for with them thou hast quickened me.

5 I am thine, O save me: for I have sought thy commandments.

6 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

7 I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

Quamodo dilexi.
Lord, what love have I unto thy law: all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding then my teachers: for thy testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser then the aged: because I keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evil way: that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements: for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat: yea, sweeter then honey unto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandments I get understanding: therefore I hate all evil ways.

Luxerna pedibus meis.
My word is as a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn, and am steadfastly purposed: to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure: quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soul is always in thy hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me: but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever: and why they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway: even unto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.
I hate them that imagine evil things: but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked: I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 O establish me according to thy word, that I may live: and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast trodden down all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee: and I am afraid of thy judgements.

Recl. iudicium.
I Deal with the thing that is lawful and right: O give me not over unto mine oppressors.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good: that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are washed away with looking for thy health: and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding: that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments: above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandments: and all false ways I utterly abhor.

Mirabilia.
Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth: it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me: as thou usest to do unto those that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word: and so shall no wickedness have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongful dealings of men: and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant: and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keep not thy law.

Iustus es, Domine.
Righteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost: and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation: yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness: and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness hath taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Clamavi in voce cordis meo.
Call with my whole heart: hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes.

2 Yea, even upon thee do I call: help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches: that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving kindness: quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They saw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are far from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since: that thou hast grounded them for ever.

Morning
prayer.



Morning
prayer.



Evening
prayer.

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine adversity, and deliver me :
for I do not forget thy law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me :
quicken me according unto thy word.

3 Health is far from the ungodly : for they
regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord : quicken me as
thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute
me : yet I do not swerve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors :
because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy com-
mandments : O quicken me according to thy lov-
ing kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting : all the
judgements of thy righteousness endure for ever-
more.

Principes persecuti sunt.

Princes have persecuted me without a cause :
but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word : as one that findeth
great profit.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhor them : but thy
law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee : because
of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have which love
thy law : and they are not offended at it.

6 Lords, I have looked for thy saving health :
and done after thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies : and lov-
ed them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimo-
nies : for all my ways are before thee.

Appropinquet depre a te.

Let my complaint come before thee, O Lord :
give me understanding according to thy
word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee : de-
liver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise : when thou
hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word : for
all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me : for I have chosen thy
commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord :
and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee :
and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost :
Oh seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy
commandments.

Ad dominum, Psal. 137.

When I was in trouble, I called upon
the Lord : and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from liv-
ing lips : and from a deceitfull
tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or
done unto thee, thou false tongue : even might
and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is me that I am constrained to dwell with
Mesech : and to have mine habitation among the
tents of Cedar.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them : that
be enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto
them thereof : they make them ready to battle.

Levavi oculos, Psal. 121.

I Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills : from
whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord : which
hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : and
he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel : shall neither
slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper : the Lord is
thy defence upon thy right hand.

6 So that the sun shall not burn thee by day :
neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil : yea,
it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy
coming in : from this time forth for evermore.

Letatus sum, Psal. 122.

I Was glad when they said unto me : We will go
into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates : O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city : that is as uni-
ty in itself.

4 For rather the tribes go up, even the tribes of
the Lords : to testify unto Israel, to give thanks
unto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement : even the
seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem : they shall
prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls : and plenteousness
within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes : I will
wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord, our Gods,
I will seek to do thee good.

Ad te levavi oculos meos, Psal. 123.

Unto thee I lift up mine eyes : O thou that
dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto
the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maid-
en unto the hand of her mistress : even so our eyes
wait upon the Lord our God, until he have mercy
upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy up-
on us : for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornful reproof of
the wealthy : and with the despitefulness of the
proud.

Nisi quia Dominus, Psal. 124.

If the Lord himself had not been on our side, (now
may Israel say :) if the Lord himself had not
been on our side, when men rose up against us.

2 They had swallowed us up quick : when they
were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us : and the stream
had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud : had gone even
over our soul.

5 But praised be the Lord : which hath not given
us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is escaped, even as a bird out of
the snare of the fowler : the snare is broken, and
we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord :
which hath made heaven and earth.

Qui confidunt, Psal. 125.

They that put their trust in the Lord, shall be
as even as the mount Zion : which may not be
removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem : even so stand-
eth the Lord round about his people, from this
time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the
lot of the righteous : lest the righteous put their
hand unto wickedness.



4 Do well, O Lord : unto those that be good
and true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own
wickednes : the Lord shall lead them forth with
the evil doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

In convertendo. Psal. 126.

When the Lord turned again the capti-
vity of Sion : then were we like unto
them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with
laughter : and our tongue with joy.
3 Then said they among the heathen : The Lord
hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us
already : whereof we rejoyce.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord : as the rivers in
the south.

6 They that sowe in tears : shall reap in joy.

7 We that now goeth on his way weeping, and
beareth forth good seed : shall doubtlesse
come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with
him.

Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.

Except the Lord build the house : their labour
is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city : the watchman
waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haue to rise up
early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of
carelesse : for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb : are an
heritage, and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant :
even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of
them : they shall not be ashamed when they speak
with their enemies in the gate.

Beati somni. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord : and
walk in his waves.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands :
O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine : upon
the walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the olive branches : round
about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth
the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blese thee :
that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity : all thy
life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens chil-
dren : and peace upon Israel.

Sape expugnauerunt. Psal. 129.

Any a time have they fought against me from
my youth up : (may Israel now say.)

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my
youth up, but they have not prevailed against
me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back : and made
long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord : hath bewen the snares
of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned back-
ward : as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grasse growing upon
the house tops : which withereth afore it be pluck-
ed up.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand : nei-
ther he that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosom.

8 So that they which go by, say not so much at,
The Lord prosper you : we wish you good luck
in the Name of the Lord.

De profundis. Psal. 130.

Olls of the deep have I called unto thee (O
Lord :) Lord hear my voice.

2 O let thine ears consider well : the voice of
my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreame to mark what
is done amiss : O Lord, who may abide it ?

4 For there is mercy with thee : therefore shalt
thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for
him : in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord : before the
morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel, trust in the Lord, for with the
Lord there is mercy : and with him is plenteous
redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel : from all his fins.
Dominus, non est. Psal. 131.

Lord, I am not high minded : I have no
luproud looks.

2 I do not exercise myself in great matters :
which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like
as a childe that is weaned from his mother : yea,
my soul is even as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel, trust in the Lord : from this time
forth for evermore.

Memento, Domine. Psal. 132.

Lord, remember David : and all his
trouble.

2 How he sware unto the Lord :
and vowed a vow unto the Almighty
God of Jacob.

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of mine
house : nor climbe up into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor mine
eye-lids to slumber : neither the temples of my
head to take any rest.

5 Until I finde out a place for the temple of
the Lord : an habitation for the mighty God of
Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the fame at Ephrata : and
found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle : and fall low
on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting-place : thou
and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness :
and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake : turn not
away the presence of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath unto
David : and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body : shall I set upon thy
seat.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant, and
my testimonies that I shall learn them : thy chil-
dren also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an ha-
bitation for himself : he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever : here will I
dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will blese her virgins with increase : and
will satisfy her poor with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health : and her
saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to
flourish : I have ordained a lanthorn for mine
Anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with
shame : but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.

Behold how good and joyfull a thing it is :
Brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard: even unto Aarons beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the hill of Zion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for evermore.

Eccle music. Psal. 134.

BEhold (now) praise the Lord: all ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord: even in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heaven and earth: give thee blessing out of Zion.

Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

O Praise the Lord, laud ye the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: offering praises unto his Name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself: and Israel for his possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the rain, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations: and slew mighty kings.

11 Schon king of the Amorites: and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdoms of Canaan.

12 And gave their land to be an heritage: even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for ever: so doth thy memorial, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people: and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold: the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths and speak not: eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, and yet they hear not: neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel: praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi: ye that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Zion: which dwelleth at Jerusalem.

Confitemini. Psal. 136.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Which only doth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Which hath made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever.

8 The sun to rule the day: for his mercy endureth for ever.

9 The moon and the stars to govern the night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first-born: for his mercy endureth for ever.

11 And brought our Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever.

12 With a mighty hand, and a stretched-out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 Which divided the Red sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to go thorow the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 Which led his people thorow the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 Which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever.

18 Yea and slew mighty kings: for his mercy endureth for ever.

19 Schon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever.

20 And Og the king of Basan: for his mercy endureth for ever.

21 And gave away their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Which remembered us when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for ever.

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

Super flumina. Psal. 137.

By the waters of Babylon we sat down, and wept: when we remembered (thee) O Sion.

2 As for our harps we hanged them up: upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive, required of us then a song and melody in our heaviness: sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song: in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth: yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Jerusalem: how they said, Down with it, down with it, even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery: yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh my children: and throweth them again in the stones.



Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: even before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy loving kindness and truth: for thou hast magnified thy Name and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou heardest me: and enduest my soul with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand upon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindness toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever, despise not then the works of thine own hands.

Domine, probasti. Psal. 139.

Morning prayer.

O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me: thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine uprising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

7 If I climb up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea.

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee: but the night is as clear as the day: the darkness and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect: and in thy book were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me, O God: O how great is the sum of them!

18 If I tell them, they are more in number then the sand: when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me, ye blood-thirsty men.

20 For they spake unrighteously against thee:

and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of the wickedness in me: and lead me in the way everlasting.

Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man: and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stir up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly: preserve me from the wicked men, which are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord: let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hog burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth: evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will revenge the poor: and maintain the cause of the helpless.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name: and the just shall continue in thy sight.

Domine, clamavi. Psal. 141.

Lord, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me: and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: and keep the door of my lips.

4 Let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smile me friendly: and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break mine head: yea, I will pray yet against thy wickedness.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stony places: that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare that they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me ever escape them.

Vice

Evening
prayer.

Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 143.

Cried unto the Lord with my voice :
yea, even unto the Lord did I make my
supplication.

1 I poured out my complaints be-
fore him : and shewed him of my trouble.

2 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest
my path : in the way wherein I walked, have
they privily laid a snare for me.

3 I looked also upon my right hand : and saw
there was no man that would know me.

4 I had no place to flee unto : and no man
cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said : Thou
art my hope, and my portion in the land of the
living.

6 Consider my complaint : for I am brought
very low.

7 O deliver me from my persecutors : for they
are too strong for me.

8 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may
give thanks unto thy Name : which thing if thou
wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto
my company.

Dominus exaudi. Psal. 143.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my de-
sire, hearken unto me for thy truth and
righteousness sake.

1 And enter not into judgement with thy ser-
vant : for in thy sight shall no man living be justi-
fied.

2 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he
hath smitten my life down to the ground : he hath
laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been
long dead.

3 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me : and
my heart within me is desolate.

4 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse
upon all thy works : yea, I exercise my self in the
works of thy hands.

5 I stretch forth mine hands unto thee : my soul
gasped unto thee as a thirsty land.

6 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spi-
rit waxeth faint : hide not thy face from me, lest
I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

7 O let me hear thy loving kindness betimes
in the morning, for in what is my trust : shew thou
me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up
my soul unto thee.

8 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies :
for I flee unto thee to hide me.

9 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee,
for thou art my God : let thy loving Spirit lead
me forth into the land of righteousness.

10 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake :
and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out
of trouble.

11 And of thy goodness thy mine enemies : and
destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy
servant.

Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.

Morning
prayer.

Blessed be the Lord my strength : which
reacheth my hands to war, and my
fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortress, my
castle and deliver, my defender in
whom I trust : which subdueth my
people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such re-
spect unto him : or the son of man that thou so re-
gardest him ?

4 Man is like a thing of nought : his time pass-
eth away like a shadow.

5 Bow the heavens, O Lord, and come down :
touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning and rear them : shoot
out thine arrows, and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above : deliver
me, and take me out of the great waters, from
the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity : and their
right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God : and
sing praises unto thee upon a ten stringed lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto kings : and hast
delivered David thy servant from the perill of the
sword.

11 Save me, and deliver me from the hand of
strange children : whose mouth talketh of vanity,
and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sons may grow up as the young
plants : and that our daughters may be as the pol-
ished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plente-
ous with all manner of store : that our sheep may
bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our
streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that
there be no decay : no leading into captivity, and
no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case :
yea, blessed are the people which have the Lord for
their God.

Exultabo in Domino. Psal. 145.

I Will magnify thee, O God, my King : and I
will praise thy Name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee : and
praise thy Name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to
be praised : there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto
another : and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship :
thy glory, thy praise, and wondrous works.

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy
marvellous acts : and I will also tell of thy great-
ness.

7 The memorial of thine abundant kind-
ness shall be shewed : and men shall sing of thy right-
eousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull : long
suffering, and of great goodness.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man : and his
mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord : and thy
faints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdom : and
talk of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightiness of
thy kingdom : might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom :
and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall : and lift-
eth up all those that be down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord : and
thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand : and fillest all things
living with plenteousness.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes : and
holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is high unto all them that call upon
him : yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that fear him :
he also will hear their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him :
but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the
Lord :

Lord : and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever.

Lauda, anima mea. Psal. 145.

Praise the Lord, O my soul, while I live will I praise the Lord : yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of man : for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth : and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help : and whose hope is the Lord his God.

5 Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is : which keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong : which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giveth light to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherless and widow : as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be king for evermore : and throughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.

Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God : yea, a joyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.

4 He telleth the number of the stars : and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth up the meek : and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises unto the Lord unto our God.

8 Which covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth : and maketh the grass to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

9 Which giveth fodder unto the cattell : and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that fear him : and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the flowre of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth : and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool : and scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

17 He scattereth forth his ice like morsels : who is able to abide his frost ?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his winde, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither have the heathen knowledge of his laws.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.

Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye angels of his : praise him all his host.

3 Praise him sun and moon : praise him all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him all ye heavens : and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord : for he spake the word, and they were made, he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he hath given them a law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dragons, and all deeps.

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapours : winde and storm fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hills : fruitfull trees, and all cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell : worms, and feathered fowls.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people : princes, and all judges of the world.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord : for his Name only is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 149.

Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the congregation of saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with tabor and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and helpeth the meek hearted.

5 Let the saints be joyfull with glory : let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth : and a two edged sword in their hands.

7 To be avenged of the heathen : and to rebuke the people.

8 To binde their kings in chains : and their nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written : Such honour have all his saints.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.

Praise God in his holiness : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances : praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well tuned cymbals : praise him upon the loud cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath : praise the Lord.

FINIS.

GODLY PRAYERS.

¶ A Prayer containing the duty of every true Christian.



O Most mighty God, mercifull and loving Father, I wretched sinner come unto thee in the Name of thy dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, my onely Saviour and redeemer: and I most humbly beseech thee, for his sake, to be mercifull unto me, and to cast all my sins out of thy sight and remembrance, through the merits of his bloody death and passion.

Pour upon me (O Lord) thy holy Spirit of wisdom and grace: govern and lead me by thy holy word, that it may be a lantern unto my feet, and a light unto my steps. Shew thy mercy upon me, and so lighten the naturall blindness and darkness of my heart through thy grace, that I may daily be renewed by the same Spirit and grace: by the which (O Lord) purge the grossness of my hearing and understanding, that I may profitably read, hear, and understand thy word, and heavenly will, believe and practise the same in my life and conversation, and evermore hold fast that blessed hope of everlasting life.

Mortifie and kill all vice in me, that my life may expresse my faith in thee: mercifully hear the humble sute of thy servant, and grant me thy peace all my dayes: graciously pardon mine infirmities, and defend me in all dangers of body, goods, and name: but most chiefly my soul, against all assaults, temptations, accusations, subtilties and sleights of that old enemy of mankind, Satan that roaring lion, ever seeking whom he may devour.

And here (O Lord) I prostrate with most humble minde crave of thy divine Majesty to be mercifull unto the universall church of thy Son Christ: and especially according to my bounden duty, beseech thee for his sake, to blesse, save, and defend the principall member thereof; thy servant our most dear and sovereign lord, king Charles, increase his royall heart with true faith, godly zeal, and love of the same: and grant him victory over all his enemies, a long, prosperous, and honourable life upon earth, a blessed end, and life everlasting.

Moreover, O Lord, grant unto his Majesties most honourable counsellors, and every other member of this thy church of England, that they and we, in our severall callings, may truly and godly serve thee: plant in our hearts true fear and honour of thy Name, obedience to our Prince, and love to our neighbours: increale in us true faith and religion: replenish our mindes with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, till the end of our lives: give unto us a godly zeal in prayer, true humility in prosperity, perfect patience in adversity, and continuall joy in the holy Ghost.

And lastly, I commend unto thy fatherly protection, all that thou hast given me, as wife, chil-

dren, and servants: Aid me, O Lord, that I may govern, nourish, and bring them up in thy fear and service. And for as much as in this world I must alwayes be at war and strife, not with one sort of enemies, but with an infinite number, not onely with flesh, and blood, but with the devil, which is the prince of darkness, and with wicked men, executioners of his most damnable will: grant me therefore thy grace, that being armed with thy defence, I may stand in the battel with an invincible constancy against all corruption, which I am compassed with on every side, untill such time as I having ended the combat, which during this life I must sustain, in the end I may attain to thy heavenly rest, which is prepared for me, and all thine elect: through Christ our Lord and onely Saviour. Amen.

¶ Certain godly Prayers for certain dayes.

Monday.

Almighty God, the Father of mercy, and God of all comfort, which onely forgiveest sin: forgive unto us our sins, good Lord, forgive unto us our sins; that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be covered, and not imputed unto us, and by the operation of the holy Ghost, we may have power and strength hereafter to resist sin, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Tuesday.

O Lord God, which despisest not a contrite heart, and forgettest the sins and wickedness of a sinner, in what hour soever he doth mourn and lament his old manner of living: grant unto us (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that we may vehemently despise our sinful life past, and wholly be converted unto thee, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Wednesday.

O Mercifull Father, by whose power and strength we may overcome our enemies, both bodily and ghostly: grant unto us, O Lord, that according to our promise made in our baptism, we may overcome the chief enemies of our soul, that is the desires of the world, the pleasures of the flesh, and the suggestions of the wicked spirit: and so after lead our lives in holiness and righteousness, that we may serve thee in spirit and truth, and that by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Thursday.

O Almighty and everliving God, which not onely givest every good and perfect gift, but also increasest those gifts that thou hast given; we most humbly beseech thee (mercifull God) to increale in us the gift of faith, that we may truly believe in thee, and in the promises made unto us: and that neither by our negligence, nor infirmities of the flesh, nor by grievousness of temptation, neither by the subtilties and

Godly prayers.

affaults of the devil, we be driven from faith in the blood of our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ Amen.

Friday.

GRant unto us, O mercifull God (we most heartily beseeche thee) knowledge, and true understanding of thy word, that all ignorance being expelled, we may know what thy will and pleasure is in all things, and how to do our duties, and truly to walk in our vocation: and that also we may expresse in our living those things that we do know, that we be not only knowers of the word, good Lord, but also be workers of the same, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Saturday.

O Almighty God, which hast prepared everlasting life to all those which be thy faithful servants: grant unto us, Lord, sure hope of the life everlasting, that we being in this miserable world, may have some taste and feeling of it in our hearts, and that not for our deserving, but by thy merits and deserving of our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

O Mercifull God, our onely aid, succour, and strength at all times: grant unto us, O Lord, that in the time of prosperity we be not proud, and so forget thee: but that with our whole heart and strength we may cleave unto thee: and in the time of adversity, that we fall not into infidelity and desperation: but that always with a constant faith we may call for help unto thee: grant this, O Lord, for our Advocates sake, and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Sunday.

O Almighty and mercifull Lord, which givest unto thy elect people the holy Ghost, as a sure pledge of thy heavenly kingdom: grant unto us, O Lord, thy holy Spirit, that he may bear witness with our spirit, that we be thy children, and heirs of thy kingdom, and that by the operation of his Spirit, we may kill all carnall lusts, unlawfull pleasures, concupiscences, evil affections, contrary unto thy will, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer for trust in God.

THe beginning of the fall of man was trust in himselfe: The beginning of the restoring of man was distrust in himselfe and trust in God. O most gracious and most wise guide, our Saviour Christ, which dost lead them the right way to immortal blessedness, which truly and unfainedly trusting in thee, commit our selves to thee: grant us, that like as we be blinde, and feeble indeed, so we may take and repute our selves, that we presume not of our selves to see to our selves: but so far to go, that always we may have thee before our eyes, to follow thee being our guide, to be ready at thy call most obediently, and to commit our selves wholly unto thee, that thou which onely knowest the way, mayest lead us the same way unto our heavenly desires, to thee with the Father and the holy Ghost be glory for ever. Amen.

¶ Certain godly prayers to be used for sundry purposes.

A general confession of sins to be said every morning.



O Almighty God our heavenly Father, I confesse and acknowledge that I am a miserable and a wretched sinner, and have manifold ways most grievously transgressed thy most godly commandments through wicked thoughts, ungodly lusts, unskill words & deeds, committed in my whole life. In sin am I born and conceived, and there is no goodness in me, inasmuch as if thou shouldest enter into thy narrow judgement with me, judging me according unto the same, I were never able to suffer and abide it, but must needs perish, & be damned for ever: so little help, comfort or succour, is there either in me, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort (O heavenly Father) that thou didst not spare thy onely dear beloved Son, but didst give him up to the most bitter, and most vile and shameful death of the cross for me, that he might so pay the ransom for my sins, satisfy thy judgement, still, and pacify thy wrath, reconcile me again unto thee, and purchase me thy grace and favour, and everlasting life. Wherefore through the merit of his most bitter death and passion, and through his innocent blood-shedding, I beseech thee, O heavenly Father, that thou wilt vouchsafe to be gracious and mercifull unto me, to forgive and pardon me all my sins, to lighten my heart with thy holy Spirit, to renew, confirm, and strengthen me with a right and perfect faith, and to inflame me in love toward thee and my neighbour, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart walk as it becometh me, in thy most godly commandments, and so glorify and praise thee everlastingly. And also that I may with a free conscience and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions or necessities, and even in the very pangs of death, cry boldly, and merrily unto thee, and say, *I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, &c.* But O Lord God, heavenly Father, to comfort my self in affliction and temptation with these articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for faith is thy gift: and forasmuch as thou wilt be prayed unto, and called upon for it: I come unto thee, to pray and beseech thee, both for that, and for all other my necessities, even as thy dearly beloved Son our Saviour Jesus Christ himselfe hath taught us. And from the very bottom of my heart I cry, and say, *Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

Prayers to be said in the morning.

O Mercifull Lord God, heavenly Father, I render most high laud, praise and thanks unto thee, that thou hast preserved me, both this night, and all the times and dayes of my life hitherto under thy protection, and hast suffered me to live unto this present hour. And I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to receive

Godly prayers.

ceive the this day, and the residue of my whole life, from henceforth into thy tuition, ruling and governing me with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darkness, of misbelief, infidelity, and of carnal lusts and affections, may be utterly chased and driven out of my heart, and that I may be justified and saved both body and soul, through a right and perfect faith, and so walk in the light of thy most godly truth, to thy glory and praise, and to the profit and furtherance of my neighbour, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A LI possible thanks, that we are able, we render unto thee, O Lord Jesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night past to be prosperous unto us: and we beseech thee likewise to prosper all this same day unto us for thy glory, and for the health of our soul, and that thou which art the true light, not knowing any going down, be which art the sun eternal giving life, food, and gladness unto all things, vouchsafe to shine into our minds, that we may not any where stumble or fall into any sin; but may through thy good guiding and conduction come to the life everlasting. Amen.

O Lord Jesus Christ, which art the true Sun of the world, evermore arising, and never going down, which by thy most wholesome appearing: dost fight, dost bring forth, preserve, nourish and refresh all things, as well that are in heaven, as also that are on the earth: we beseech thee mercifully and favourably to shine into our hearts, that the night and darkness of sins, and the mists of errors on every side driven away, thou brightly shining within our hearts, we may all our life time go without any stumbling or offence, and may decently and seemly walk (as in the day time) being pure and clean from the works of darkness, and abounding in all good works, which God hath prepared for us to walk in, which with the Father, and with the holy Ghost, live and reignest for ever and ever. Amen.

O God, and Lord Jesus Christ, thou knowest, yea, and hast also taught us, how great the infirmity and weakness of man is, and how certain a thing it is, that he can do nothing without thy godly help. If man trust in himself, it cannot be avoided, but that he must run headlong, and fall into a thousand undoings and mischiefs. O our Father, have thou pity and compassion upon the weakness of us thy children, be thou present and ready to help us alwayes, shewing thy mercy upon us, and prospering whatsoever we godly go about; so that thou giving us light, we may see what things are truly good indeed: thus encouraging us, we may have an earnest desire to the same: and thou being our guide, we may come where to obtain them: for we having nothing but mistrust in our selves, do yield and commit our selves fully and wholly unto thee alone, which worketh all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glory. So be it.

A prayer against temptation.

O Lord Jesus Christ, the only stay and fence of our mortal state, our only hope, our only salvation, our glory, and our triumph, who in the flesh (which thou hast for our only cause taken upon thee) didst suffer thy self to be tempted of Satan, and who only, and alone of all men, didst utterly overcome and vanquish sin, death, the world, the devil, and all the kingdom of hell: and whatsoever thou hast so overcome, for our behoof it is that thou hast overcome it, neither hath it been thy will to have any of thy servants to keep barrill, or fight with any of the aforesaid evils, but of purpose to reward us with a crown of the more glory for it. And to the

intent that thou mightest likewise overthrow Satan in thy members, as thou hast before done in thine own person, give thou, we beseech thee unto us thy soldiers (O Lion most victorious of the tribe of Judah) strength against the roaring lion which continually wandreth to and fro, seeking whom he may devour. Thou being that same Serpent, the true giver of health and life, that was wiled on high on a rebe, give unto us (thy filly ones) likewise against the deceitfull awailing of the most subtil serpent. Thou being a Lamb as white as snow, the vanquisher of Satans tyranny, give unto us thy little sheep, the strength and vertue of thy Spirit, that being in our own selves weak and feeble, and in thee strong and valiant, we may withstand and overcome all assaults of the devil, so that our ghostly enemy may not glory on us, but being conquered through thee, we may give thanks to thy mercy, which never leaveth them destitute that put their trust in thee, who livest and reignest God for ever without end.

A prayer for the obtaining of wisdom.

O God of our fathers, and Lord of mercy, thou that hast made all things with thy word, and ordained man through thy wisdom, that he should have dominion over the creatures which thou hast made, that he should enter the world according to equity and righteousness, and execute judgement with a true heart, give me wisdom which is ever about thy seat, and put me not out from among thy children: for I thy servant, and son of thy handmaid, am a feeble person, of a short time, and too young to the understanding of thy judgements and law: yea, though a man be never so perfect among the children of men, yet if thy wisdom be not with him, he shall be nothing worth. O send thy wisdom out of thy holy heavens, and from the throne of thy Majesty, that the may be with me, that I may know what is acceptable in thy sight, for the knoweth and understandeth all things, and the shall conduct me right soberly in thy works, and preserve me in her power, so shall my works be acceptable. Amen.

A prayer against worldly carefulness.

O Most dear and tender Father, our defender and nourisher, endue us with thy grace, that we may cast off the great blindness of your mindes, and carefulness of worldly things, and may pursue whole study and care in keeping of thy holy law, and that we may labour and travell for our necessities in this life, like the birds of the air, and the lilies of the field without care: For thou hast promised to be careful for us, and hast commanded that we should cast all our care upon thee: which livest and reignest world without end. Amen.

A prayer necessary for all persons.

O Merciful God, I a wretched sinner acknowledge my self bound to keep thy holy commandments, but yet unable to perform them, and so be accepted for just, without the righteousness of Jesus Christ thy only Son, who hast perfectly fulfilled thy law, to justify all them that believe and trust in him. Therefore grant me grace, I beseech thee, to be occupied in doing of good works: which thou commandest in holy Scripture, all the dayes of my life, to thy glory: and yet to trust only in thy mercy, and in thy Christs merits to be purged from my sins, and not in my good works, be they never so many. Give me grace to love thy holy word fervently, to search the scriptures diligently, to read them humbly, to understand them truly, to live after them effectually. Order my life so, O Lord, that it may be always acceptable unto thee. Give me grace not to rejoice in any thing that displeaseth thee, but evermore to delight in those things that please thee, be they never so contrary to my desires. Teach me so to pray, that my petitions may be graciously heard of thee. Keep me upright among divers

Godly prayers.

fities of opinions and judgements in the world, that I never swerve from thy truth taught in holy scripture. In prosperity, O Lord, save me, that I wax not proud. In adversity help me, that I neither despair nor blaspheme thy holy Name, but taking it patiently, to give thee thanks, and trust to be delivered after thy pleasure. When I happen to fall into sin through frailty: I beseech thee to work true repentance in my heart, that I may be sorry without desperation, trust in thy mercy without presumption, that I may amend my life, and become truly religious without hypocrisy, lowly in heart without faining, faithfull and trusty without deceit, merry without lightness, sad without distrust, sober without slothfulness, content with mine own without covetousness, to tell my neighbour his faults charitably without dissimulation, to instruct my household in thy laws truly, to obey our king and all governours under him unfeignedly, to receive all laws and common ordinances (which disagree not from thy holy word) obediently, to pay every man that which I owe unto him truly, to backbite no man, nor slander my neighbour secretly, and to abhor all vices, loving all goodness earnestly: O Lord, grant me this to do, for the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

A prayer for patience in trouble.

How hast thou (O Lord) humbled and plucked me down? I dare now unneaths make my prayers unto thee, for thou art angry with me, but not without my deserving. Certainly I have sinned, Lord, I confesse it: I will not deny it: but oh my God! pardon my trespasses, release my debts, render now thy grace again unto me, stop my wounds, for I am all to plagued and beaten: yet Lord, this notwithstanding, I abide patiently, and give mine attendance on thee continually, waiting for relief at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I have received a token of thy favour and grace towards me, I mean thy word of promise concerning Christ, who for me was offered on the crosse for a ransom, a sacrifice, and price for my sins: wherefore, according to that thy promise defend me, Lord, by thy right hand, and give a gracious ear to my requests: for all mans stays are but vain. Beat down therefore mine enemies thine own self, with thy power, which art my onely aider and protector, O Lord God Almighty. Amen.

A prayer to be said at night going to bed.

O Mercifull Lord God heavenly Father, whether we sleep or wake, live or die, we are alwayes thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care and charge of me, and not suffer me to perish in the works of darkness, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, that thy godly knowledge may daily increase in me, through

alright and pure faith, and that I may alwayes be found to walk and live after thy will and pleasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A prayer to be said at the hour of death.

O Lord Jesus, which art the onely health of all men living, and the everlasting life of them which die in faith: I wretched sinner, give and submit my self wholly unto thy most blessed will. And being sure that the thing cannot perish which is committed unto thy mercy, willingly now I leave this frail and wicked flesh, in hope of the resurrection, which in better wise shall restore it to me again. I beseech thee most mercifull Lord Jesus Christ that thou wilt by thy grace make strong my soul against all temptations, and that thou wilt cover and defend me with the buckler of thy mercy, against all the assaults of the devil: I see and acknowledge that there is in my self no help of salvation, but all my confidence, hope and trust, is in thy most mercifull goodness. I have no merit nor good works which I may alledge before thee. Of sins and evil works (alas) I see a great heap, but through thy mercy I trust to be in the number of them, to whom thou wilt not impute their sins, but take and accept me for righteous and just, and to be the inheritor of everlasting life. Thou mercifull Lord wast born for my sake, thou didst suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou didst preach and teach, thou didst pray and fast for my sake, thou didst all good works and deeds for my sake, thou sufferedst most grievous pains and torments for my sake; and finally thou gavest thy most precious body to die, and thy blood to be shed on the crosse for my sake. Now most mercifull Saviour, let all these things profit me, which thou hast freely given me, that hast given thy self for me. Let thy blood cleanse and wash away the spots and foulness of my sins. Let thy righteousness hide and cover mine unrighteousness. Let the merits of thy passion and blood, be the satisfaction for my sins. Give me, Lord, thy grace, that my faith and salvation in thy blood waver not in me, but be ever firm and constant, that the hope of thy mercy, and life everlasting never decay in me, that charity wax not cold in me. Finally, that the weakness of my flesh be not overcome with the fear of death. Grant me mercifull Saviour, that when death shall shut up the eyes of my body, yet that the eyes of my soul may still behold and look upon thee, that when death hath taken away the use of my tongue and speech, yet that my heart may cry, and say unto thee. *In manus tuas, Domine, commendo spiritum meum*, (that is to say) O Lord into thy hands I give and commit my soul: *Domine Jesu accipe spiritum meum*, Lord Jesus receive my soul unto thee. Amen.

F I N I S.